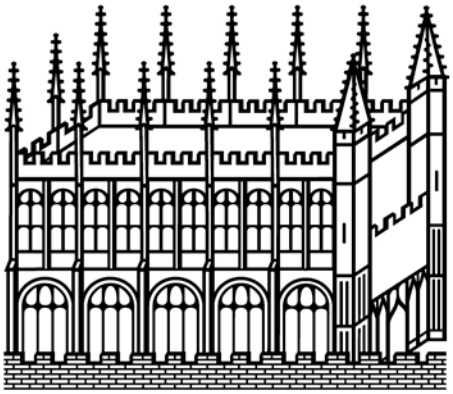


Bodleian Libraries

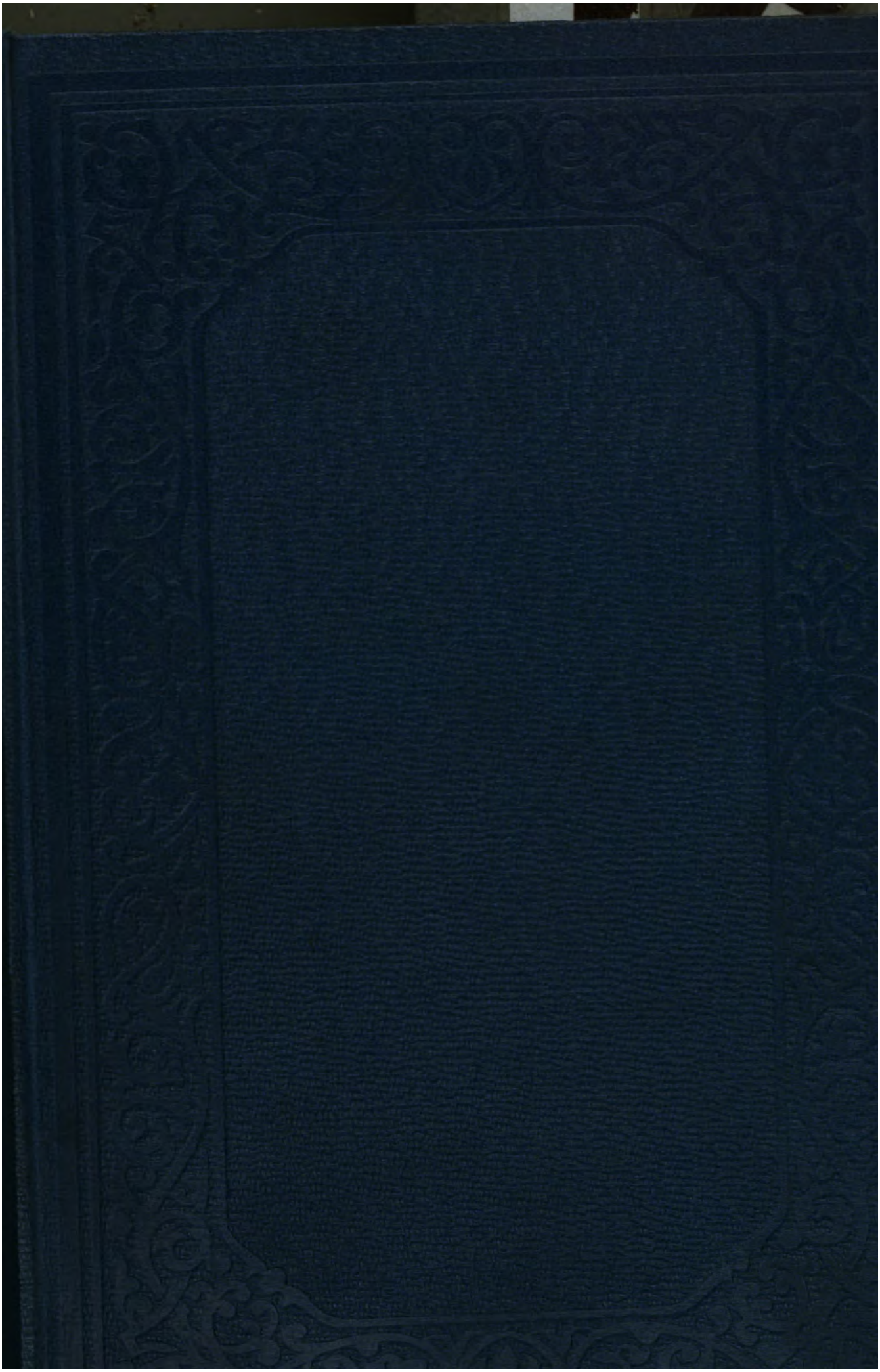
UNIVERSITY OF OXFORD

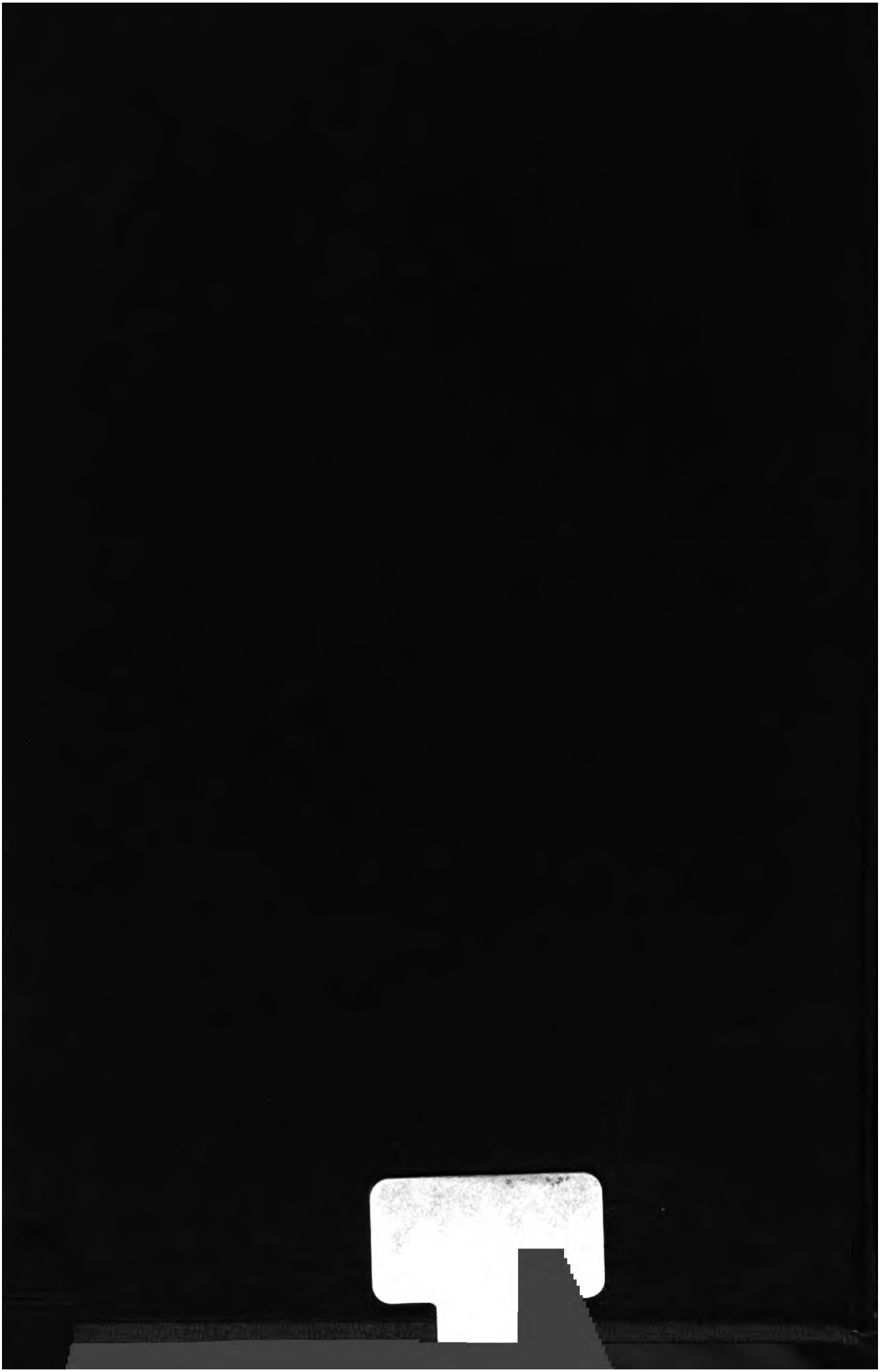
This book is part of the collection held by the Bodleian Libraries and scanned by Google, Inc. for the Google Books Library Project.

For more information see:

http://www.bodleian.ox.ac.uk/dbooks

This work is licensed under a Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-ShareAlike 2.0 UK: England & Wales (CC BY-NC-SA 2.0) licence.





256 d 329 e

THE WORKS OF HERMAN MELVILLE

STANDARD EDITION

VOLUME

XVI

POEMS

CONTAINING

BATTLE-PIECES
JOHN MARR AND OTHER SAILORS
TIMOLEON
AND MISCELLANEOUS POEMS

BY

HERMAN MELVILLE

CONSTABLE AND COMPANY LTD
LONDON · BOMBAY · SYDNEY
1924

BATTLE-PIECES was first published in 1866 [New York: Harper & Brothers]; JOHN MARR in 1888 [New York: De Vinne Press]; and TIMOLEON in 1891 [New York: Caxton Press]. The other poems in this volume have not previously been printed.

Printed in Great Britain by T. and A. CONSTABLE LTD.
at the University Press, Edinburgh

CONTENTS

BATTLE-PIECES, AND ASPECTS OF THE WAR

	PAGE
THE PORTENT	5
MISGIVINGS	7
THE CONFLICT OF CONVICTIONS	8
APATHY AND ENTHUSIASM	11
THE MARCH INTO VIRGINIA	13
LYON	15
BALL'S BLUFF	18
DUPONT'S ROUND FIGHT	19
THE STONE FLEET	20
DONELSON	22
THE *CUMBERLAND*	37
IN THE TURRET	39
THE *TEMERAIRE*	41
A UTILITARIAN VIEW OF THE MONITOR'S FIGHT	44
SHILOH	46
THE BATTLE FOR THE MISSISSIPPI	47
MALVERN HILL	49
THE VICTOR OF ANTIETAM	51
BATTLE OF STONE RIVER, TENNESSEE	54
RUNNING THE BATTERIES	56
STONEWALL JACKSON	59
GETTYSBURG	62
THE HOUSE-TOP	64
LOOK-OUT MOUNTAIN	65
CHATTANOOGA	66
THE ARMIES OF THE WILDERNESS	68
ON THE PHOTOGRAPH OF A CORPS COMMANDER	76
THE SWAMP ANGEL	77
THE BATTLE FOR THE BAY	79

PAGE

SHERIDAN AT CEDAR CREEK 83
IN THE PRISON PEN 85
THE COLLEGE COLONEL 86
THE EAGLE OF THE BLUE 88
A DIRGE FOR McPHERSON 89
AT THE CANNON'S MOUTH 91
THE MARCH TO THE SEA 93
THE FRENZY IN THE WAKE 96
THE FALL OF RICHMOND 98
THE SURRENDER AT APPOMATTOX 99
A CANTICLE 100
THE MARTYR 103
'THE COMING STORM' 105
REBEL COLOUR-BEARERS AT SHILOH 106
THE MUSTER 108
AURORA BOREALIS 110
THE RELEASED REBEL PRISONER 111
A GRAVE NEAR PETERSBURG, VIRGINIA . . . 113
'FORMERLY A SLAVE' 114
THE APPARITION 115
MAGNANIMITY BAFFLED 116
ON THE SLAIN COLLEGIANS 117
AMERICA 119

VERSES INSCRIPTIVE AND MEMORIAL:—

ON THE HOME GUARDS 122
INSCRIPTION FOR GRAVES AT PEA RIDGE . . 122
THE FORTITUDE OF THE NORTH 123
ON THE MEN OF MAINE 123
AN EPITAPH 124
INSCRIPTION FOR MARYE'S HEIGHTS . . . 124
THE MOUND BY THE LAKE 125
ON THE SLAIN AT CHICKAMAUGA 125
AN UNINSCRIBED MONUMENT 126
ON SHERMAN'S MEN 127

PAGE

ON THE GRAVE OF A YOUNG CAVALRY OFFICER . 127
A REQUIEM FOR SOLDIERS 128
ON A NATURAL MONUMENT 129
COMMEMORATIVE OF A NAVAL VICTORY . . 130
PRESENTATION TO THE AUTHORITIES . . . 131
THE RETURNED VOLUNTEER TO HIS RIFLE . . 132

THE SCOUT TOWARD ALDIE 134
LEE IN THE CAPITOL 162
A MEDITATION 170
NOTES 173
SUPPLEMENT 180

JOHN MARR AND OTHER SAILORS

INTRODUCTORY NOTE 192
AUTHOR'S NOTE 192
INSCRIPTION EPISTOLARY 193

JOHN MARR AND OTHER SAILORS :—

JOHN MARR 197
BRIDEGROOM DICK 205
TOM DEADLIGHT 220
JACK ROY 222

SEA-PIECES :—

THE HAGLETS 224
THE ÆOLIAN HARP 232

MINOR SEA-PIECES :—

TO THE MASTER OF THE *METEOR* 234
FAR OFF-SHORE 234
THE MAN-OF-WAR HAWK 235
THE FIGURE-HEAD 235
THE GOOD CRAFT *SNOW-BIRD* 236

PAGE

OLD COUNSEL 237
THE TUFT OF KELP 237
THE MALDIVE SHARK 237
TO NED 238
CROSSING THE TROPICS 239
THE BERG 240
THE ENVIABLE ISLES 241

PEBBLES 243

TIMOLEON, ETC.

TIMOLEON 247
AFTER THE PLEASURE PARTY 254
THE NIGHT MARCH 260
THE RAVAGED VILLA 260
THE MARGRAVE'S BIRTHNIGHT 261
MAGIAN WINE 263
THE GARDEN OF METRODORUS 263
THE NEW ZEALOT TO THE SUN 264
THE WEAVER 265
LAMIA'S SONG 266
IN A GARRET 266
MONODY 267
LONE FOUNTS 267
THE BENCH OF BOORS 268
THE ENTHUSIAST 269
ART 270
BUDDHA 270
C——'S LAMENT 271
SHELLEY'S VISION 272
FRAGMENTS OF A LOST GNOSTIC POEM OF THE TWELFTH CENTURY 272
THE MARCHIONESS OF BRINVILLIERS 273
THE AGE OF THE ANTONINES 273
HERBA SANTA 274

FRUIT OF TRAVEL LONG AGO :—

PAGE

VENICE 277
IN A BYE-CANAL 277
PISA'S LEANING TOWER 279
IN A CHURCH OF PADUA 279
MILAN CATHEDRAL 280
PAUSILIPPO 280
THE ATTIC LANDSCAPE 284
THE SAME 284
THE PARTHENON 285
GREEK MASONRY 287
GREEK ARCHITECTURE 287
OFF CAPE COLONNA 287
THE ARCHIPELAGO 288
SYRA 289
DISINTERMENT OF THE HERMES 291
THE APPARITION 291
IN THE DESERT 292
THE GREAT PYRAMID 293

L'ENVOI :—

THE RETURN OF THE SIRE DE NESLE . . . 295

MISCELLANEOUS POEMS

WEEDS AND WILDINGS CHIEFLY: WITH A ROSE OR TWO

CLOVER DEDICATION TO WINNEFRED . . . 303

Weeds and Wildings

PART I—THE YEAR :—

CLOVER 305
THE LATE-COMER 305

PAGE

TIME'S BETRAYAL 307
WHEN FORTH THE SHEPHERD LEADS THE FLOCK . 308
THE LITTLE GOOD-FELLOWS 309
THE OLD FASHION 310
MADCAPS 310
BUTTERFLY DITTY 311
THE BLUE-BIRD 311
THE LOVER AND THE SYRINGA-BUSH . . . 312
THE DAIRYMAN'S CHILD 312
TROPHIES OF PEACE 313
IN THE PAUPER'S TURNIP-FIELD 313
A WAY-SIDE WEED 314
THE CHIPMUNK 314
MICHAELMAS DAISIES 315
ALWAYS WITH US!—THE BLACK PREACHER . . 315
STOCKINGS IN THE FARM-HOUSE CHIMNEY . . 316
A DUTCH CHRISTMAS UP THE HUDSON IN THE TIME OF PATROONS 317

PART II—THIS, THAT, AND THE OTHER:—

PROFUNDITY AND LEVITY 319
INSCRIPTION 320
THE CUBAN PIRATE 320
THE AMERICAN ALOE ON EXHIBITION . . . 321

PART III—RIP VAN WINKLE'S LILAC:—

TO A HAPPY SHADE 322
RIP VAN WINKLE 322

A Rose or Two

PART I—AS THEY TELL:—

A GROUND VINE 334
THE AVATAR 335
THE ACCEPTED TIME 335

PAGE

WITHOUT PRICE 336
GRAIN BY GRAIN 336
HEARTH-ROSES 336
THE NEW ROSICRUCIANS 337
THE VIAL OF ATTAR 337
UNDER THE SNOW 338
AMOROSO 338
UNDER THE SNOW 339
THE ROSE WINDOW 340
THE DEVOTION OF THE FLOWERS TO THEIR LADY . 341
TO OUR QUEEN 341

PART II—THE ROSE FARMER:—

THE ROSE FARMER 343
L'ENVOI 349

AT THE HOSTELRY

PREFACE 352
TO M. DE GRANDVIN 355
AT THE HOSTELRY 356
A SEQUEL 375

NAPLES IN THE TIME OF BOMBA:—

MAJOR JACK GENTIAN 378

MADAM MIRROR 404
THE WISE VIRGINS TO MADAM MIRROR . . . 406
THE NEW ANCIENT OF DAYS 408
IMMOLATED 411
THE RUSTY MAN 412
THE OLD SHIPMASTER AND HIS CRAZY BARN . . 413
CAMOENS 414
THY AIM, THY AIM? 415
SHADOW AT THE FEAST 416

PAGE

MERRY DITTY OF THE SAD MAN 418
HONOUR 418
TIMES LONG AGO! 419
FRUIT AND FLOWER PAINTER 419
THE MEDALLION 420
IN THE HALL OF MARBLES 420
MONTAIGNE AND HIS KITTEN 421
GOLD IN THE MOUNTAIN 422
IN SHARDS THE SYLVAN VASES LIE 422
ANGEL O' THE AGE! 422
IN THE JOVIAL AGE OF OLD 423
A SPIRIT APPEARED TO ME 423
GIVE ME THE NERVE 423
IRIS 424
MY JACKET OLD 426
IN THE OLD FARM-HOUSE 426
TO —— 427
A BATTLE PICTURE 427
OLD AGE IN HIS AILING 428
HEARTS-OF-GOLD 428
FALSTAFF'S LAMENT OVER PRINCE HAL BECOME HENRY V 429
THE LAKE 431

BATTLE-PIECES
AND
ASPECTS OF THE WAR

THE BATTLE-PIECES IN THIS VOLUME

ARE DEDICATED

TO THE MEMORY OF THE

THREE HUNDRED THOUSAND

WHO IN THE WAR FOR THE MAINTENANCE

OF THE UNION FELL DEVOTEDLY UNDER

THE FLAG OF THEIR FATHERS

[With few exceptions, the Pieces in this volume originated in an impulse imparted by the fall of Richmond. They were composed without reference to collective arrangement, but, being brought together in review, naturally fall into the order assumed.

The events and incidents of the conflict—making up a whole, in varied amplitude, corresponding with the geographical area covered by the war—from these but a few themes have been taken, such as for any cause chanced to imprint themselves upon the mind.

The aspects which the strife as a memory assumes are as manifold as are the moods of involuntary meditation—moods variable, and at times widely at variance. Yielding instinctively, one after another, to feelings not inspired from any one source exclusively, and unmindful, without purposing to be, of consistency, I seem, in most of these verses, to have but placed a harp in a window, and noted the contrasted airs which wayward winds have played upon the strings.]

THE PORTENT

(1859)

Hanging from the beam,
Slowly swaying (such the law),
Gaunt the shadow on your green,
Shenandoah!
The cut is on the crown
(Lo, John Brown),
And the stabs shall heal no more.

Hidden in the cap
Is the anguish none can draw;
So your future veils its face,
Shenandoah!
But the streaming beard is shown
(Weird John Brown),
The meteor of the war.

MISGIVINGS

(1860)

WHEN ocean-clouds over inland hills
  Sweep storming in late autumn brown,
And horror the sodden valley fills,
  And the spire falls crashing in the town,
I muse upon my country's ills—
The tempest bursting from the waste of Time
On the world's fairest hope linked with man's foulest crime.

Nature's dark side is heeded now—
  (Ah ! optimist-cheer disheartened flown)—
A child may read the moody brow
  Of yon black mountain lone.
With shouts the torrents down the gorges go,
And storms are formed behind the storm we feel :
The hemlock shakes in the rafter, the oak in the driving keel.

THE CONFLICT OF CONVICTIONS [1]

(1860-1)

On starry heights
  A bugle wails the long recall ;
Derision stirs the deep abyss,
  Heaven's ominous silence over all.
Return, return, O eager Hope,
  And face man's latter fall.
Events, they make the dreamers quail ;
Satan's old age is strong and hale,
A disciplined captain, gray in skill,
And Raphael a white enthusiast still ;
Dashed aims, at which Christ's martyrs pale,
Shall Mammon's slaves fulfil ?

(*Dismantle the fort,*
Cut down the fleet—
Battle no more shall be !
While the fields for fight in æons to come
Congeal beneath the sea.)

The terrors of truth and dart of death
  To faith alike are vain ;
Though comets, gone a thousand years,
    Return again,
Patient she stands—she can no more—
And waits, nor heeds she waxes hoar.

(*At a stony gate,*
A statue of stone,
Weed overgrown—
Long 'twill wait !)

But God His former mind retains,
Confirms His old decree ;
The generations are inured to pains,
And strong Necessity
Surges, and heaps Time's strand with wrecks.
The People spread like a weedy grass,
The thing they will they bring to pass,
And prosper to the apoplex.
The rout it herds around the heart,
The ghost is yielded in the gloom ;
Kings wag their heads—Now save thyself
Who wouldst rebuild the world in bloom.

(*Tide-mark*
And top of the ages' strife,
Verge where they called the world to come,
The last advance of life—
Ha ha, the rust on the Iron Dome !)

Nay, but revere the hid event ;
In the cloud a sword is girded on,
I mark a twinkling in the tent
Of Michael the warrior one.
Senior wisdom suits not now,
The light is on the youthful brow.

(*Ay, in caves the miner see :*
His forehead bears a blinking light ;
Darkness so he feebly braves—
A meagre wight !)

But He who rules is old—is old ;
Ah ! faith is warm, but heaven with age is cold.

(*Ho ho, ho ho,*
The cloistered doubt
Of olden times
Is blurted out !)

The Ancient of Days forever is young,
  Forever the scheme of Nature thrives ;
I know a wind in purpose strong—
  It spins *against* the way it drives.
What if the gulfs their slimed foundations bare ?
So deep must the stones be hurled
Whereon the throes of ages rear
The final empire and the happier world.

(*The poor old Past,*
The Future's slave,
She drudged through pain and crime
To bring about the blissful Prime,
Then—perished. There 's *a grave !*)

  Power unanointed may come—
Dominion (unsought by the free)
  And the Iron Dome,
Stronger for stress and strain,
Fling her huge shadow athwart the main ;
But the Founders' dream shall flee.
Age after age shall be
As age after age has been,
(From man's changeless heart their way they win) ;
And death be busy with all who strive—
Death, with silent negative.

YEA AND NAY—
EACH HATH HIS SAY ;
BUT GOD HE KEEPS THE MIDDLE WAY.
NONE WAS BY
WHEN HE SPREAD THE SKY ;
WISDOM IS VAIN, AND PROPHESY.

APATHY AND ENTHUSIASM

(1860-1)

I

O THE clammy cold November,
  And the winter white and dead,
And the terror dumb with stupor,
  And the sky a sheet of lead ;
And events that came resounding
  With the cry that *All was lost,*
Like the thunder-cracks of massy ice
  In intensity of frost—
Bursting one upon another
  Through the horror of the calm.
  The paralysis of arm
In the anguish of the heart ;
And the hollowness and dearth.
  The appealings of the mother
  To brother and to brother
Not in hatred so to part—
And the fissure in the hearth
  Growing momently more wide.
Then the glances 'tween the Fates,
  And the doubt on every side,
And the patience under gloom
In the stoniness that waits
The finality of doom.

II

So the winter died despairing,
  And the weary weeks of Lent;
And the ice-bound rivers melted,
  And the tomb of Faith was rent.
O, the rising of the People
  Came with springing of the grass,
They rebounded from dejection
  After Easter came to pass.
And the young were all elation
  Hearing Sumter's cannon roar,
And they thought how tame the Nation
  In the age that went before.
And Michael seemed gigantical,
  The Arch-fiend but a dwarf;
And at the towers of Erebus
  Our striplings flung the scoff.
But the elders with foreboding
  Mourned the days forever o'er,
And recalled the forest proverb,
  The Iroquois' old saw:
Grief to every graybeard
  When young Indians lead the war.

THE MARCH INTO VIRGINIA

ENDING IN THE FIRST MANASSAS

(JULY 1861)

DID all the lets and bars appear
  To every just or larger end,
Whence should come the trust and cheer ?
  Youth must its ignorant impulse lend—
Age finds place in the rear.
  All wars are boyish, and are fought by boys,
The champions and enthusiasts of the state :
  Turbid ardours and vain joys
    Not barrenly abate—
  Stimulants to the power mature,
    Preparatives of fate.

Who here forecasteth the event ?
What heart but spurns at precedent
And warnings of the wise,
Contemned foreclosures of surprise ?
The banners play, the bugles call,
The air is blue and prodigal.
  No berrying party, pleasure-wooed,
No picnic party in the May,
Ever went less loth than they
  Into that leafy neighbourhood.
In Bacchic glee they file toward Fate,
Moloch's uninitiate ;
Expectancy, and glad surmise
Of battle's unknown mysteries.

All they feel is this : 'tis glory,
A rapture sharp, though transitory,
Yet lasting in belaurelled story.
So they gaily go to fight,
Chatting left and laughing right.

But some who this blithe mood present,
  As on in lightsome files they fare,
Shall die experienced ere three days are spent—
  Perish, enlightened by the volleyed glare ;
Or shame survive, and, like to adamant,
  The throe of Second Manassas share.

LYON

BATTLE OF SPRINGFIELD, MISSOURI

(AUGUST 1861)

SOME hearts there are of deeper sort,
Prophetic, sad,
Which yet for cause are trebly clad ;
Known death they fly on :
This wizard-heart and heart-of-oak had Lyon.

' They are more than twenty thousand strong,
We less than five,
Too few with such a host to strive.'
' Such counsel, fie on !
'Tis battle, or 'tis shame ' ; and firm stood Lyon.

' For help at need in vain we wait—
Retreat or fight :
Retreat the foe would take for flight,
And each proud scion
Feel more elate ; the end must come,' said Lyon.

By candlelight he wrote the will,
And left his all
To Her for whom 'twas not enough to fall ;
Loud neighed Orion
Without the tent ; drums beat ; we marched with Lyon.

The night-tramp done, we spied the Vale
With guard-fires lit;
Day broke, but trooping clouds made gloom of it:
'A field to die on,'
Presaged, in his unfaltering heart, brave Lyon.

We fought on the grass, we bled in the corn—
Fate seemed malign;
His horse the Leader led along the line—
Star-browed Orion;
Bitterly fearless, he rallied us there, brave Lyon.

There came a sound like the slitting of air
By a swift sharp sword—
A rush of the sound; and the sleek chest broad
Of black Orion
Heaved, and was fixed; the dead mane waved toward Lyon.

'General, you 're hurt—this sleet of balls!'
He seemed half spent;
With moody and bloody brow, he lowly bent:
'The field to die on;
But not—not yet; the day is long,' breathed Lyon.

For a time becharmed there fell a lull
In the heart of the fight;
The tree-tops nod, the slain sleep light;
Warm noon-winds sigh on,
And thoughts which he never spake had Lyon.

Texans and Indians trim for a charge :
' Stand ready, men !
Let them come close, right up, and then
After the lead, the iron ;
Fire, and charge back ! ' So strength returned to
Lyon.

The Iowa men who held the van,
Half drilled, were new
To battle : ' Some one lead us, then we 'll do,'
Said Corporal Tryon :
' Men ! *I* will lead,' and a light glared in Lyon.

On they came : they yelped, and fired ;
His spirit sped ;
We levelled right in, and the half-breeds fled,
Nor stayed the iron,
Nor captured the crimson corse of Lyon.

This seer foresaw his soldier-doom,
Yet willed the fight.
He never turned ; his only flight
Was up to Zion,
Where prophets now and armies greet brave Lyon

BALL'S BLUFF

A REVERIE

(October 1861)

One noonday, at my window in the town,
I saw a sight—saddest that eyes can see—
Young soldiers marching lustily
Unto the wars,
With fifes, and flags in mottoed pageantry ;
While all the porches, walks, and doors
Were rich with ladies cheering royally.

They moved like Juny morning on the wave,
Their hearts were fresh as clover in its prime
(It was the breezy summer-time),
Life throbbed so strong,
How should they dream that Death in a rosy clime
Would come to thin their shining throng ?
Youth feels immortal, like the gods sublime.

Weeks passed ; and at my window, leaving bed,
By night I mused, of easeful sleep bereft,
On those brave boys (Ah War ! thy theft) ;
Some marching feet
Found pause at last by cliffs Potomac cleft ;
Wakeful I mused, while in the street
Far footfalls died away till none were left.

DUPONT'S ROUND FIGHT

(November 1861)

In time and measure perfect moves
  All Art whose aim is sure ;
Evolving rhyme and stars divine
  Have rules, and they endure.

Nor less the Fleet that warred for Right,
  And, warring so, prevailed,
In geometric beauty curved,
  And in an orbit sailed.

The rebel at Port Royal felt
  The Unity overawe,
And rued the spell. A type was here,
  And victory of Law.

THE STONE FLEET [2]

AN OLD SAILOR'S LAMENT

(DECEMBER 1861)

I HAVE a feeling for those ships,
  Each worn and ancient one,
With great bluff bows, and broad in the beam :
  Ay, it was unkindly done.
    But so they serve the Obsolete—
    Even so, Stone Fleet !

You 'll say I 'm doting ; do but think
  I scudded round the Horn in one—
The Tenedos, a glorious
  Good old craft as ever run—
    Sunk (how all unmeet !)
    With the Old Stone Fleet.

An India ship of fame was she,
  Spices and shawls and fans she bore ;
A whaler when her wrinkles came—
  Turned off ! till, spent and poor,
    Her bones were sold (escheat) !
    Ah ! Stone Fleet.

Four were erst patrician keels
  (Names attest what families be),
The Kensington, and Richmond too,
  Leonidas, and Lee :
    But now they have their seat
    With the Old Stone Fleet.

To scuttle them—a pirate deed—
Sack them, and dismast ;
They sunk so slow, they died so hard,
But gurgling dropped at last.
Their ghosts in gales repeat
Woe 's us, Stone Fleet !

And all for naught. The waters pass—
Currents will have their way ;
Nature is nobody's ally ; 'tis well ;
The harbour is bettered—will stay.
A failure, and complete,
Was your Old Stone Fleet.

DONELSON

(FEBRUARY 1862)

THE bitter cup
  Of that hard countermand
Which gave the Envoys up,
Still was wormwood in the mouth,
  And clouds involved the land,
When, pelted by sleet in the icy street,
  About the bulletin-board a band
Of eager, anxious people met,
And every wakeful heart was set
On latest news from West or South.
'No seeing here,' cries one—'don't crowd'—
'You tall man, pray you, read aloud.'

IMPORTANT.

We learn that General Grant,
  Marching from Henry overland,
And joined by a force up the Cumberland sent
  (*Some thirty thousand the command*),
On Wednesday a good position won—
Began the siege of Donelson.

This stronghold crowns a river-bluff,
  A good broad mile of levelled top;
Inland the ground rolls off
  Deep-gorged, and rocky, and broken up—
A wilderness of trees and brush.

The spaded summit shows the roods
Of fixed entrenchments in their hush ;
Breastworks and rifle-pits in woods
Perplex the base.—
The welcome weather
Is clear and mild ; 'tis much like May.
The ancient boughs that lace together
Along the stream, and hang far forth,
Strange with green mistletoe, betray
A dreamy contrast to the North.

Our troops are full of spirits—say
The siege won't prove a creeping one.
They purpose not the lingering stay
Of old beleaguerers ; not that way ;
But, full of vim *from Western prairies won,*
They 'll make, ere long, a dash at Donelson.
Washed by the storm till the paper grew
Every shade of a streaky blue,
That bulletin stood. The next day brought
A second.

Later from the Fort.

Grant's investment is complete—
A semicircular one.
Both wings the Cumberland's margin meet,
Then, backward curving, clasp the rebel seat.
On Wednesday this good work was done ;
But of the doers some lie prone.
Each wood, each hill, each glen was fought for ,
The bold enclosing line we wrought for
Flamed with sharpshooters. Each cliff cost
A limb or life. But back we forced
Reserves and all ; made good our hold ;
And so we rest.

Events unfold.
On Thursday added ground was won,
A long bold steep : we near the Den.
Later the foe came shouting down
In sortie, which was quelled ; and then
We stormed them on their left.
A chilly change in the afternoon ;
The sky, late clear, is now bereft
Of sun. Last night the ground froze hard—
Rings to the enemy as they run
Within their works. A ramrod bites
The lip it meets. The cold incites
To swinging of arms with brisk rebound.
Smart blows 'gainst lusty chests resound.

Along the outer line we ward
A crackle of skirmishing goes on.
Our lads creep round on hand and knee,
They fight from behind each trunk and stone ;
And sometimes, flying for refuge, one
Finds 'tis an enemy shares the tree.
Some scores are maimed by boughs shot off
In the glades by the Fort's big gun.
We mourn the loss of Colonel Morrison,
Killed while cheering his regiment on.
Their far sharpshooters try our stuff ;
And ours return them puff for puff :
'Tis diamond-cutting-diamond work.
Woe on the rebel cannoneer
Who shows his head. Our fellows lurk
Like Indians that waylay the deer
By the wild salt-spring.—The sky is dun,
Foredooming the fall of Donelson.
Stern weather is all unwonted here.

The people of the country own
We brought it. Yea, the earnest North
Has elementally issued forth
To storm this Donelson.

FURTHER.

A yelling rout
Of ragamuffins broke profuse
To-day from out the Fort.
Sole uniform they wore, a sort
Of patch, or white badge (as you choose)
Upon the arm. But leading these,
Or mingling, were men of face
And bearing of patrician race,
Splendid in courage and gold lace—
The officers. Before the breeze
Made by their charge, down went our line ;
But, rallying, charged back in force,
And broke the sally ; yet with loss.
This on the left ; upon the right
Meanwhile there was an answering fight ;
Assailants and assailed reversed.
The charge too upward, and not down—
Up a steep ridge-side, toward its crown,
A strong redoubt. But they who first
Gained the fort's base, and marked the trees
Felled, heaped in horned perplexities,
And shagged with brush ; and swarming there
Fierce wasps whose sting was present death—
They faltered, drawing bated breath,
And felt it was in vain to dare ;
Yet still, perforce, returned the ball,
Firing into the tangled wall
Till ordered to come down. They came ;
But left some comrades in their fame,

Red on the ridge in icy wreath
And hanging gardens of cold Death.
But not quite unavenged these fell ;
Our ranks once out of range, a blast
Of shrapnel and quick shell
Burst on the rebel horde, still massed,
Scattering them pell-mell.
(This fighting—judging what we read—
Both charge and countercharge,
Would seem but Thursday's told at large,
Before in brief reported.—Ed.)
Night closed in about the Den
Murky and lowering. Ere long, chill rains.
A night not soon to be forgot,
Reviving old rheumatic pains
And longings for a cot.
No blankets, overcoats, or tents.
Coats thrown aside on the warm march here—
We looked not then for changeful cheer ;
Tents, coats, and blankets too much care.
No fires ; a fire a mark presents ;
Near by, the trees show bullet-dents.
Rations were eaten cold and raw.
The men well soaked, came snow ; and more—
A midnight sally. Small sleeping done—
But such is war ;
No matter, we 'll have Fort Donelson.

'Ugh ! ugh !
'Twill drag along—drag along,'
Growled a cross patriot in the throng,
His battered umbrella like an ambulance-cover
Riddled with bullet-holes, spattered all over.
'Hurrah for Grant ! ' cried a stripling shrill ;
Three urchins joined him with a will,

And some of taller stature cheered.
Meantime a Copperhead passed ; he sneered.
' Win or lose,' he pausing said,
' Caps fly the same ; all boys, mere boys ;
Anything to make a noise.
Like to see the list of the dead ;
These " *craven Southerners* " hold out ;
Ay, ay, they 'll give you many a bout.'
' We 'll beat in the end, sir,'
Firmly said one in staid rebuke,
A solid merchant, square and stout.
' And do you think it ? that way tend, sir ? '
Asked the lean Copperhead, with a look
Of splenetic pity. ' Yes, I do.'
His yellow death's-head the croaker shook :
' The country 's ruined, that I know.'
A shower of broken ice and snow,
In lieu of words, confuted him ;
They saw him hustled round the corner go,
And each bystander said—Well suited him.

Next day another crowd was seen
In the dark weather's sleety spleen.
Bald-headed to the storm came out
A man, who, 'mid a joyous shout,
Silently posted this brief sheet :

GLORIOUS VICTORY OF THE FLEET !

FRIDAY'S GREAT EVENT !

THE ENEMY'S WATER-BATTERIES BEAT !

WE SILENCED EVERY GUN !

THE OLD COMMODORE'S COMPLIMENTS SENT
PLUMP INTO DONELSON !

'Well, well, go on!' exclaimed the crowd
To him who thus much read aloud.
'That 's all,' he said. 'What! nothing more?'
'Enough for a cheer, though—hip, hurrah!
But here 's old Baldy come again—
More news!'—And now a different strain.

(Our own reporter a dispatch compiles,
As best he may, from varied sources.)

Large reinforcements have arrived—
Munitions, men, and horses—
For Grant, and all debarked, with stores.

The enemy's field-works extend six miles—
The gate still hid; so well contrived.

Yesterday stung us; frozen shores
Snow-clad, and through the drear defiles
And over the desolate ridges blew
A Lapland wind.
The main affair
Was a good two hours' steady fight
Between our gunboats and the Fort.
The Louisville's wheel was smashed outright.
A hundred-and-twenty-eight-pound ball
Came planet-like through a starboard port,
Killing three men, and wounding all
The rest of that gun's crew,
(The captain of the gun was cut in two);
Then splintering and ripping went—
Nothing could be its continent.

In the narrow stream the Louisville,
Unhelmed, grew lawless ; swung around,
And would have thumped and drifted, till
All the fleet was driven aground,
But for the timely order to retire.

Some damage from our fire, 'tis thought,
Was done the water-batteries of the Fort.

Little else took place that day,
Except the field artillery in line
Would now and then—for love, they say—
Exchange a valentine.
The old sharpshooting going on,
Some plan afoot as yet unknown ;
So Friday closed round Donelson.

LATER.

Great suffering through the night—
A stinging one. Our heedless boys
Were nipped like blossoms. Some dozen
Hapless wounded men were frozen.
During day being struck down out of sight,
And help-cries drowned in roaring noise,
They were left just where the skirmish shifted—
Left in dense underbrush snow-drifted.
Some, seeking to crawl in crippled plight,
So stiffened—perished.
Yet in spite
Of pangs for these, no heart is lost.
Hungry, and clothing stiff with frost,
Our men declare a nearing sun
Shall see the fall of Donelson.

And this they say, yet not disown
The dark redoubts round Donelson,
And ice-glazed corpses, each a stone—
A sacrifice to Donelson ;
They swear it, and swerve not, gazing on
A flag, deemed black, flying from Donelson.

Some of the wounded in the wood
Were cared for by the foe last night,
Though he could do them little needed good,
Himself being all in shivering plight.
The rebel is wrong, but human yet ;
He 's got a heart, and thrusts a bayonet.
He gives us battle with wondrous will—
This bluff 's a perverted Bunker Hill.

The stillness stealing through the throng
The silent thought and dismal fear revealed ;
They turned and went,
Musing on right and wrong
And mysteries dimly sealed—
Breasting the storm in daring discontent ;
The storm, whose black flag showed in heaven,
As if to say no quarter there was given
To wounded men in wood,
Or true hearts yearning for the good—
All fatherless seemed the human soul.
But next day brought a bitterer bowl—
On the bulletin-board this stood :

Saturday morning at 3 a.m.
A stir within the Fort betrayed
That the rebels were getting under arms ;
Some plot these early birds had laid.

But a lancing sleet cut him who stared
Into the storm. After some vague alarms,
Which left our lads unscared,
Out sallied the enemy at dim of dawn,
With cavalry and artillery, and went
In fury at our environment.
Under cover of shot and shell
Three columns of infantry rolled on,
Vomited out of Donelson—
Rolled down the slopes like rivers of hell,
Surged at our line, and swelled and poured
Like breaking surf. But unsubmerged
Our men stood up, except where roared
The enemy through one gap. We urged
Our all of manhood to the stress,
But still showed shattered in our desperateness.
Back set the tide,
But soon afresh rolled in ;
And so it swayed from side to side—
Far batteries joining in the din,
Though sharing in another fray—
Till all became an Indian fight,
Intricate, dusky, stretching far away,
Yet not without spontaneous plan
However tangled showed the plight :
Duels all over 'tween man and man,
Duels on cliff-side, and down in ravine,
Duels at long range, and bone to bone ;
Duels everywhere flitting and half unseen.
Only by courage good as their own,
And strength outlasting theirs,
Did our boys at last drive the rebels off.
Yet they went not back to their distant lairs
In stronghold, but loud in scoff

Maintained themselves on conquered ground—
Uplands ; built works, or stalked around.
Our right wing bore this onset. Noon
Brought calm to Donelson.

The reader ceased ; the storm beat hard ;
'Twas day, but the office-gas was lit ;
Nature retained her sulking-fit,
In her hand the shard.
Flitting faces took the hue
Of that washed bulletin-board in view,
And seemed to bear the public grief
As private, and uncertain of relief ;
Yea, many an earnest heart was won,
As broodingly he plodded on,
To find in himself some bitter thing,
Some hardness in his lot as harrowing
As Donelson.
That night the board stood barren there,
Oft eyed by wistful people passing,
Who nothing saw but the rain-beads chasing
Each other down the wafered square,
As down some storm-beat graveyard stone.
But next day showed—

MORE NEWS LAST NIGHT.

STORY OF SATURDAY AFTERNOON.

VICISSITUDES OF THE WAR.

The damaged gunboats can't wage fight
For days ; so says the Commodore.
Thus no diversion can be had.
Under a sunless sky of lead

Our grim-faced boys in blackened plight
Gaze toward the ground they held before,
And then on Grant. He marks their mood,
And hails it, and will turn the same to good.
Spite all that they have undergone,
Their desperate hearts are set upon
This winter fort, this stubborn fort,
This castle of the last resort,
This Donelson.

1 P.M.

An order given
Requires withdrawal from the front
Of regiments that bore the brunt
Of morning's fray. Their ranks all riven
Are being replaced by fresh, strong men.
Great vigilance in the foeman's Den ;
He snuffs the stormers. Need it is
That for that fell assault of his,
That rout inflicted, and self-scorn—
Immoderate in noble natures, torn
By sense of being through slackness overborne—
The rebel be given a quick return :
The kindest face looks now half-stern.
Balked of their prey in airs that freeze,
Some fierce ones glare like savages.
And yet, and yet, strange moments are—
Well—blood, and tears, and anguished War !
The morning's battle-ground is seen
In lifted glades, like meadows rare ;
The blood-drops on the snow-crust there
Like clover in the white-weed show—
Flushed fields of death, that call again—
Call to our men, and not in vain,
For that way must the stormers go.

3 P.M.

The work begins.
Light drifts of men thrown forward, fade
In skirmish-line along the slope,
Where some dislodgments must be made
Ere the stormer with the stronghold cope.

Lew Wallace, moving to retake
The heights late lost—
(Herewith a break.
Storms at the West derange the wires.
Doubtless, ere morning, we shall hear
The end ; we look for news to cheer—
Let Hope fan all her fires.)

Next day in large bold hand was seen
The closing bulletin :

VICTORY !
Our troops have retrieved the day
By one grand surge along the line ;
The spirit that urged them was divine.
The first works flooded, naught could stay
The stormers : on ! still on !
Bayonets for Donelson !
Over the ground that morning lost
Rolled the blue billows, tempest-tossed,
Following a hat on the point of a sword.
Spite shell and round-shot, grape and canister,
Up they climbed without rail or banister—
Up the steep hill-sides long and broad,
Driving the rebel deep within his works.
'Tis nightfall ; not an enemy lurks
In sight. The chafing men
Fret for more fight :
' To-night, to-night let us take the Den ! '

But night is treacherous, Grant is wary ;
Of brave blood be a little chary.
Patience ! the Fort is good as won ;
To-morrow, and into Donelson.

LATER AND LAST.

THE FORT IS OURS.

A flag came out at early morn
Bringing surrender. From their towers
Floats out the banner late their scorn.
In Dover, hut and house are full
Of rebels dead or dying.
The National flag is flying
From the crammed court-house pinnacle.
Great boat-loads of our wounded go
To-day to Nashville. The sleet-winds blow ;
But all is right : the fight is won,
The winter-fight for Donelson.
Hurrah !
The spell of old defeat is broke,
The habit of victory begun ;
Grant strikes the war's first sounding stroke
At Donelson.

For lists of killed and wounded, see
The morrow's dispatch : to-day 'tis victory.

The man who read this to the crowd
Shouted as the end he gained ;
And though the unflagging tempest rained,
They answered him aloud.
And hand grasped hand, and glances met
In happy triumph ; eyes grew wet.

O, to the punches brewed that night
Went little water. Windows bright
Beamed rosy on the sleet without,
And from the deep street came the frequent
shout;
While some in prayer, as these in glee,
Blessed heaven for the winter-victory.
But others were who wakeful laid
In midnight beds, and early rose,
And, feverish in the foggy snows,
Snatched the damp paper—wife and maid.
The death-list like a river flows
Down the pale sheet,
And there the whelming waters meet.

Ah God! may Time with happy haste
Bring wail and triumph to a waste,
And war be done;
The battle flag-staff fall athwart
The curs'd ravine, and wither; naught
Be left of trench or gun;
The bastion, let it ebb away,
Washed with the river bed; and Day
In vain seek Donelson.

THE *CUMBERLAND*

(March 1862)

Some names there are of telling sound,
  Whose vowelled syllables free
Are pledge that they shall ever live renowned ;
    Such seems to be
A Frigate's name (by present glory spanned)—
    The *Cumberland.*

Sounding name as ere was sung,
Flowing, rolling on the tongue—
Cumberland ! Cumberland !

She warred and sunk. There 's no denying
  That she was ended—quelled ;
And yet her flag above her fate is flying,
    As when it swelled
Unswallowed by the swallowing sea : so grand—
    The *Cumberland.*

Goodly name as ere was sung,
Roundly rolling on the tongue—
Cumberland ! Cumberland !

What need to tell how she was fought—
The sinking flaming gun—
The gunner leaping out the port—
Washed back, undone!
Her dead unconquerably manned
The *Cumberland.*

Noble name as ere was sung,
Slowly roll it on the tongue—
Cumberland! Cumberland!

Long as hearts shall share the flame
Which burned in that brave crew,
Her fame shall live—outlive the victor's name;
For this is due.
Your flag and flag-staff shall in story stand—
Cumberland!

Sounding name as ere was sung,
Long they 'll roll it on the tongue—
Cumberland! Cumberland!

IN THE TURRET

(March 1862)

Your honest heart of duty, Worden,
  So helped you that in fame you dwell;
You bore the first iron battle's burden
  Sealed as in a diving-bell.
Alcides, groping into haunted hell
To bring forth King Admetus' bride,
Braved naught more vaguely direful and untried.
  What poet shall uplift his charm,
Bold Sailor, to your height of daring,
  And interblend therewith the calm,
And build a goodly style upon your bearing.

Escaped the gale of outer ocean—
  Cribbed in a craft which like a log
Was washed by every billow's motion—
  By night you heard of Og
The huge; nor felt your courage clog
At tokens of his onset grim:
You marked the sunk ship's flag-staff slim,
  Lit by her burning sister's heart;
You marked and mused: 'Day brings the trial:
  Then be it proved if I have part
With men whose manhood never took denial.'

A prayer went up—a champion's. Morning
  Beheld you in the Turret walled
By adamant, where a spirit forewarning
  And all-deriding called:
'Man, darest thou—desperate, unappalled—

Be first to lock thee in the armoured tower ?
I have thee now ; and what the battle-hour
  To me shall bring—heed well—thou 'lt share ;
This plot-work, planned to be the foeman's terror,
  To thee may prove a goblin-snare ;
Its very strength and cunning—monstrous error ! '

' Stand up, my heart ; be strong ; what matter
  If here thou seest thy welded tomb ?
And let huge Og with thunders batter—
  Duty be still my doom,
Though drowning come in liquid gloom ;
First duty, duty next, and duty last ;
Ay, Turret, rivet me here to duty fast ! '—
  So nerved, you fought, wisely and well ;
And live, twice live in life and story ;
  But over your Monitor dirges swell,
In wind and wave that keep the rites of glory.

THE *TEMERAIRE* [3]

(Supposed to have been suggested to an Englishman of the old order by the fight of the Monitor and Merrimac.)

THE gloomy hulls, in armour grim,
  Like clouds o'er moors have met,
And prove that oak, and iron, and man
  Are tough in fibre yet.

But Splendours wane. The sea-fight yields
  No front of old display ;
The garniture, emblazonment,
  And heraldry all decay.

Towering afar in parting light,
  The fleets like Albion's forelands shine—
The full-sailed fleets, the shrouded show
  Of Ships-of-the-Line.
The fighting *Temeraire,*
  Built of a thousand trees,
Lunging out her lightnings,
  And beetling o'er the seas—
O Ship, how brave and fair,
  That fought so oft and well,
On open decks you manned the gun
      Armorial.[4]
What cheerings did you share,
  Impulsive in the van,
When down upon leagued France and Spain
  We English ran—

The freshet at your bowsprit
  Like the foam upon the can.
Bickering, your colours
  Licked up the Spanish air,
You flapped with flames of battle-flags—
  Your challenge, *Temeraire!*
The rear ones of our fleet
  They yearned to share your place,
Still vying with the *Victory*
  Throughout that earnest race—
The *Victory*, whose Admiral,
  With orders nobly won,
Shone in the globe of the battle glow—
  The angel in that sun.
Parallel in story,
  Lo, the stately pair,
As late in grapple ranging,
  The foe between them there—
When four great hulls lay tiered,
And the fiery tempest cleared,
And your prizes twain appeared,
  Temeraire!

But Trafalgar is over now,
  The quarter-deck undone;
The carved and castled navies fire
  Their evening-gun.
O, Titan *Temeraire*,
  Your stern-lights fade away;
Your bulwarks to the years must yield,
  And heart-of-oak decay.
A pigmy steam-tug tows you,
  Gigantic, to the shore—
Dismantled of your guns and spars,
  And sweeping wings of war.

The rivets clinch the ironclads,
  Men learn a deadlier lore ;
But Fame has nailed your battle-flags—
  Your ghost it sails before :
O, the navies old and oaken,
  O, the *Temeraire* no more !

A UTILITARIAN VIEW OF THE MONITOR'S FIGHT

PLAIN be the phrase, yet apt the verse,
More ponderous than nimble ;
For since grimed War here laid aside
His Orient pomp, 'twould ill befit
Overmuch to ply
The rhyme's barbaric cymbal.

Hail to victory without the gaud
Of glory ; zeal that needs no fans
Of banners ; plain mechanic power
Plied cogently in War now placed—
Where War belongs—
Among the trades and artisans.

Yet this was battle, and intense—
Beyond the strife of fleets heroic ;
Deadlier, closer, calm 'mid storm ;
No passion ; all went on by crank,
Pivot, and screw,
And calculations of caloric.

Needless to dwell ; the story 's known.
The ringing of those plates on plates
Still ringeth round the world—
The clangour of that blacksmiths' fray.
The anvil-din
Resounds this messsage from the Fates :

War shall yet be, and to the end ;
But war-paint shows the streaks of weather ;
War yet shall be, but warriors
Are now but operatives ; War 's made
Less grand than Peace,
And a singe runs through lace and feather.

SHILOH

A REQUIEM

(APRIL 1862)

SKIMMING lightly, wheeling still,
  The swallows fly low
Over the field in clouded days,
  The forest-field of Shiloh—
Over the field where April rain
Solaced the parched one stretched in pain
Through the pause of night
That followed the Sunday fight
  Around the church of Shiloh—
The church so lone, the log-built one,
That echoed to many a parting groan
      And natural prayer
  Of dying foemen mingled there—
Foemen at morn, but friends at eve—
  Fame or country least their care :
(What like a bullet can undeceive !)
  But now they lie low,
While over them the swallows skim
  And all is hushed at Shiloh.

THE BATTLE FOR THE MISSISSIPPI

(April 1862)

When Israel camped by Migdol hoar,
  Down at her feet her shawm she threw,
But Moses sung and timbrels rung
  For Pharaoh's stranded crew.
So God appears in apt events—
  The Lord is a man of war!
So the strong wing to the muse is given
    In victory's roar.

Deep be the ode that hymns the fleet—
  The fight by night—the fray
Which bore our Flag against the powerful stream,
  And led it up to day.
Dully through din of larger strife
  Shall bay that warring gun;
But none the less to us who live
  It peals—an echoing one.

The shock of ships, the jar of walls,
  The rush through thick and thin—
The flaring fire-rafts, glare and gloom—
  Eddies, and shells that spin—
The boom-chain burst, the hulks dislodged,
  The jam of gunboats driven,
Or fired, or sunk—made up a war
  Like Michael's waged with leven.

The manned *Varuna* stemmed and quelled
  The odds which hard beset ;
The oaken flagship, half ablaze,
  Passed on and thundered yet ;
While foundering, gloomed in grimy flame,
  The *Ram Manassas*—hark the yell !—
Plunged, and was gone ; in joy or fright,
  The River gave a startled swell.

They fought through lurid dark till dawn ;
  The war-smoke rolled away
With clouds of night, and showed the fleet
  In scarred yet firm array,
Above the forts, above the drift
  Of wrecks which strife had made ;
And *Farragut* sailed up to the town
  And anchored—sheathed the blade.

The moody broadsides, brooding deep,
  Hold the lewd mob at bay,
While o'er the armed decks' solemn aisles
  The meek church-pennons play ;
By shotted guns the sailors stand,
  With foreheads bound or bare ;
The captains and the conquering crews
  Humble their pride in prayer.

They pray ; and after victory, prayer
  Is meet for men who mourn their slain ;
The living shall unmoor and sail,
  But Death's dark anchor secret deeps detain.
Yet Glory slants her shaft of rays
  Far through the undisturbed abyss ;
There must be other, nobler worlds for them
  Who nobly yield their lives in this.

MALVERN HILL

(JULY 1862)

YE elms that wave on Malvern Hill
  In prime of morn and May,
Recall ye how McClellan's men
    Here stood at bay ?
While deep within yon forest dim
  Our rigid comrades lay—
Some with the cartridge in their mouth,
Others with fixed arms lifted South—
      Invoking so
The cypress glades ? Ah wilds of woe !

The spires of Richmond, late beheld
  Through rifts in musket-haze,
Were closed from view in clouds of dust
    On leaf-walled ways,
Where streamed our wagons in caravan ;
  And the Seven Nights and Days
Of march and fast, retreat and fight,
Pinched our grimed faces to ghastly plight—
      Does the elm wood
Recall the haggard beards of blood ?

The battle-smoked flag, with stars eclipsed,
  We followed (it never fell !)—
In silence husbanded our strength—
    Received their yell ;
Till on this slope we patient turned
  With cannon ordered well ;

Reverse we proved was not defeat;
But ah, the sod what thousands meet!—
Does Malvern Wood
Bethink itself, and muse and brood?

We elms of Malvern Hill
Remember everything;
But sap the twig will fill:
Wag the world how it will,
Leaves must be green in Spring.

THE VICTOR OF ANTIETAM [5]

(1862)

WHEN tempest winnowed grain from bran,
And men were looking for a man,
Authority called you to the van,
McClellan :
Along the line the plaudit ran,
As later when Antietam's cheers began.

Through storm-cloud and eclipse must move
Each Cause and Man, dear to the stars and Jove ;
Nor always can the wisest tell
Deferred fulfilment from the hopeless knell—
The struggler from the floundering ne'er-do-well.
A pall-cloth on the Seven Days fell,
McClellan—
Unprosperously heroical !
Who could Antietam's wreath foretell ?
Authority called you ; then, in mist
And loom of jeopardy—dismissed.
But staring peril soon appalled ;
You, the Discarded, she recalled—
Recalled you, nor endured delay ;
And forth you rode upon a blasted way,
Arrayed Pope's rout, and routed Lee's array,
McClellan :
Your tent was choked with captured flags that day,
McClellan.
Antietam was a telling fray.

Recalled you ; and she heard your drum
Advancing through the ghastly gloom.
You manned the wall, you propped the Dome,
You stormed the powerful stormer home,
McClellan :
Antietam's cannon long shall boom.

At Alexandria, left alone,
McClellan—
Your veterans sent from you, and thrown
To fields and fortunes all unknown—
What thoughts were yours, revealed to none,
While faithful still you laboured on—
Hearing the far Manassas gun !
McClellan.
Only Antietam could atone.

You fought in the front (an evil day,
McClellan)—
The forefront of the first assay ;
The Cause went sounding, groped its way ;
The leadsmen quarrelled in the bay ;
Quills thwarted swords ; divided sway ;
The rebel flushed in his lusty May :
You did your best, as in you lay,
McClellan.
Antietam's sunburst sheds a ray.

Your medalled soldiers love you well,
McClellan :
Name your name, their true hearts swell ;
With you they shook dread Stonewall's spell,[6]
With you they braved the blended yell
Of rebel and maligner fell ;
With you in shame or fame they dwell,
McClellan :
Antietam-braves a brave can tell.

And when your comrades (now so few,
McClellan—
Such ravage in deep files they rue)
Meet round the board, and sadly view
The emply places ; tribute due
They render to the dead—and you !
Absent and silent o'er the blue ;
The one-armed lift the wine to *you*,
McClellan,
And great Antietam's cheers renew.

BATTLE OF STONE RIVER, TENNESSEE

A VIEW FROM OXFORD CLOISTERS

(JANUARY 1863)

WITH Tewksbury and Barnet heath
  In days to come the field shall blend,
The story dim and date obscure ;
  In legend all shall end.
Even now, involved in forest shade
  A Druid-dream the strife appears,
The fray of yesterday assumes
  The haziness of years.
    In North and South still beats the vein
    Of Yorkist and Lancastrian.

Our rival Roses warred for Sway—
  For Sway, but named the name of Right ;
And Passion, scorning pain and death,
  Lent sacred fervour to the fight.
Each lifted up a broidered cross,
  While crossing blades profaned the sign ;
Monks blessed the fratricidal lance,
  And sisters scarfs could twine.
    Do North and South the sin retain
    Of Yorkist and Lancastrian ?

But Rosecrans in the cedarn glade,
  And, deep in denser cypress gloom,
Dark Breckinridge, shall fade away
    Or thinly loom.

The pale throngs who in forest cowed
  Before the spell of battle's pause,
Forefelt the stillness that shall dwell
  On them and on their wars.
    North and South shall join the train
    Of Yorkist and Lancastrian.

But where the sword has plunged so deep,
  And then been turned within the wound
By deadly Hate; where Climes contend
    On vasty ground—
No warning Alps or seas between,
  And small the curb of creed or law,
And blood is quick, and quick the brain;
  Shall North and South their rage deplore,
    And reunited thrive amain
    Like Yorkist and Lancastrian?

RUNNING THE BATTERIES

AS OBSERVED FROM THE ANCHORAGE ABOVE VICKSBURGH

(April 1863)

A moonless night—a friendly one ;
  A haze dimmed the shadowy shore
As the first lampless boat slid silent on ;
  Hist ! and we spake no more ;
We but pointed, and stilly, to what we saw.

We felt the dew, and seemed to feel
  The secret like a burden laid.
The first boat melts ; and a second keel
  Is blent with the foliaged shade—
Their midnight rounds have the rebel officers made ?

Unspied as yet. A third—a fourth—
  Gunboat and transport in Indian file
Upon the war-path, smooth from the North ;
  But the watch may they hope to beguile ?
The manned river-batteries stretch for mile on mile.

A flame leaps out ; they are seen ;
  Another and another gun roars ;
We tell the course of the boats through the screen
  By each further fort that pours,
And we guess how they jump from their beds on
    those shrouded shores.

Converging fires. We speak, though low :
'That blastful furnace can they thread ?'
'Why, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego
Came out all right, we read ;
The Lord, be sure, he helps his people, Ned.'

How we strain our gaze. On bluffs they shun
A golden growing flame appears—
Confirms to a silvery steadfast one :
'The town is afire !' crows Hugh : 'three cheers !'
Lot stops his mouth : 'Nay, lad, better three tears.'

A purposed light ; it shows our fleet ;
Yet a little late in its searching ray,
So far and strong, that in phantom cheat
Lank on the deck our shadows lay ;
The shining flagship stings their guns to furious play.

How dread to mark her near the glare
And glade of death the beacon throws
Athwart the racing waters there ;
One by one each plainer grows,
Then speeds a blazoned target to our gladdened foes.

The impartial cresset lights as well
The fixed forts to the boats that run ;
And, plunged from their ports, their answers swell
Back to each fortress dun :
Ponderous words speaks every monster gun.

Fearless they flash through gates of flame,
The salamanders hard to hit,
Though vivid shows each bulky frame ;
And never the batteries intermit,
Nor the boats' huge guns ; they fire and flit.

Anon a lull. The beacon dies :
  ' Are they out of that strait accurst ? '
But other flames now dawning rise,
  Not mellowly brilliant like the first,
But rolled in smoke, whose whitish volumes burst.

A baleful brand, a hurrying torch
  Whereby anew the boats are seen—
A burning transport all alurch !
  Breathless we gaze ; yet still we glean
Glimpses of beauty as we eager lean.

The effulgence takes an amber glow
  Which bathes the hillside villas far ;
Affrighted ladies mark the show
  Painting the pale magnolia—
The fair, false, Circe light of cruel War.

The barge drifts doomed, a plague-struck one.
  Shoreward in yawls the sailors fly.
But the gauntlet now is nearly run,
  The spleenful forts by fits reply,
And the burning boat dies down in morning's sky.

All out of range. Adieu, Messieurs !
  Jeers, as it speeds, our parting gun.
So burst we through their barriers
  And menaces every one :
So Porter proves himself a brave man's son.[7]

STONEWALL JACKSON

MORTALLY WOUNDED AT CHANCELLORSVILLE

(MAY 1863)

THE Man who fiercest charged in fight,
Whose sword and prayer were long—
Stonewall!
Even him who stoutly stood for Wrong,
How can we praise? Yet coming days
Shall not forget him with this song.

Dead is the Man whose Cause is dead,
Vainly he died and set his seal—
Stonewall!
Earnest in error, as we feel;
True to the thing he deemed was due,
True as John Brown or steel.

Relentlessly he routed us;
But *we* relent, for he is low—
Stonewall!
Justly his fame we outlaw; so
We drop a tear on the bold Virginian's bier,
Because no wreath we owe.

STONEWALL JACKSON

(Ascribed to a Virginian)

ONE man we claim of wrought renown
  Which not the North shall care to slur ;
A Modern lived who sleeps in death,
  Calm as the marble Ancients are :
    'Tis he whose life, though a vapour's wreath,
    Was charged with the lightning's burning breath—
      Stonewall, stormer of the war.

But who shall hymn the Roman heart ?
  A stoic he, but even more :
The iron will and lion thew
  Were strong to inflict as to endure :
    Who like him could stand, or pursue ?
    His fate the fatalist followed through ;
    In all his great soul found to do
      Stonewall followed his star.

He followed his star on the Romney march
  Through the sleet to the wintry war ;
And he followed it on when he bowed the grain—
  The Wind of the Shenandoah ;
    At Gaines's Mill in the giants' strain—
    On the fierce forced stride to Manassas-plain,
    Where his sword with thunder was clothed again,
      Stonewall followed his star.

His star he followed athwart the flood
  To Potomac's Northern shore,
When midway wading, his host of braves
  '*My Maryland !*' loud did roar—

To red Antietam's field of graves,
Through mountain-passes, woods and waves,
They followed their pagod with hymns and glaives,
For Stonewall followed a star.

Back it led him to Marye's slope,
Where the shock and the fame he bore ;
And to green Moss-Neck it guided him—
Brief respite from throes of war ;
To the laurel glade by the Wilderness grim,
Through climaxed victory naught shall dim,
Even unto death it piloted him—
Stonewall followed his star.

Its lead he followed in gentle ways
Which never the valiant mar ;
A cap we sent him, bestarred, to replace
The sun-scorched helm of war :
A fillet he made of the shining lace
Childhood's laughing brow to grace—
Not his was a goldsmith's star.

O, much of doubt in after days
Shall cling, as now, to the war ;
Of the right and the wrong they 'll still debate,
Puzzled by Stonewall's star :
' Fortune went with the North elate,'
' Ay, but the South had Stonewall's weight,
And he fell in the South's vain war.'

GETTYSBURG

THE CHECK

(JULY 1863)

O PRIDE of the days in prime of the months
  Now trebled in great renown,
When before the ark of our holy cause
    Fell Dagon down—
Dagon foredoomed, who, armed and targed
Never his impious heart enlarged
Beyond that hour; God walled his power,
And there the last invader charged.

He charged, and in that charge condensed
  His all of hate and all of fire;
He sought to blast us in his scorn,
    And wither us in his ire.
Before him went the shriek of shells—
Aerial screamings, taunts and yells;
Then the three waves in flashed advance
  Surged, but were met, and back they set:
Pride was repelled by sterner pride,
  And Right is a stronghold yet.

Before our lines it seemed a beach
  Which wild September gales have strown
With havoc on wreck, and dashed therewith
    Pale crews unknown—
Men, arms, and steeds. The evening sun
Died on the face of each lifeless one,
And died along the winding marge of fight
    And searching-parties lone.

Sloped on the hill the mounds were green,
  Our centre held that place of graves,
And some still hold it in their swoon,
  And over these a glory waves.
The warrior-monument, crashed in fight,[8]
Shall soar transfigured in loftier light,
    A meaning ampler bear ;
Soldier and priest with hymn and prayer
Have laid the stone, and every bone
    Shall rest in honour there.

THE HOUSE-TOP

A NIGHT PIECE

(JULY 1863)

No sleep. The sultriness pervades the air
And binds the brain—a dense oppression, such
As tawny tigers feel in matted shades,
Vexing their blood and making apt for ravage.
Beneath the stars the roofy desert spreads
Vacant as Libya. All is hushed near by.
Yet fitfully from far breaks a mixed surf
Of muffled sound, the Atheist roar of riot.
Yonder, where parching Sirius set in drought,
Balefully glares red Arson—there—and there.
The Town is taken by its rats—ship-rats
And rats of the wharves. All civil charms
And priestly spells which late held hearts in awe—
Fear-bound, subjected to a better sway
Than sway of self; these like a dream dissolve,
And man rebounds whole æons back in nature.[9]
Hail to the low dull rumble, dull and dead,
And ponderous drag that shakes the wall.
Wise Draco comes, deep in the midnight roll
Of black artillery; he comes, though late;
In code corroborating Calvin's creed
And cynic tyrannies of honest kings;
He comes, nor parleys; and the Town, redeemed,
Gives thanks devout; nor, being thankful, heeds
The grimy slur on the Republic's faith implied,
Which holds that Man is naturally good,
And—more—is Nature's Roman, never to be
scourged.

LOOK-OUT MOUNTAIN

THE NIGHT FIGHT

(NOVEMBER 1863)

WHO inhabiteth the Mountain
  That it shines in lurid light,
And is rolled about with thunders,
  And terrors, and a blight,
Like Kaf the peak of Eblis—
  Kaf, the evil height ?
Who has gone up with a shouting
  And a trumpet in the night ?

There is battle in the Mountain—
  Might assaulteth Might ;
'Tis the fastness of the Anarch,
  Torrent-torn, an ancient height ;
The crags resound the clangour
  Of the war of Wrong and Right ;
And the armies in the valley
  Watch and pray for dawning light.

Joy, joy, the day is breaking,
  And the cloud is rolled from sight ;
There is triumph in the Morning
  For the Anarch's plunging flight ;
God has glorified the Mountain
  Where a Banner burneth bright,
And the armies in the valley
  They are fortified in right.

CHATTANOOGA

(NOVEMBER 1863)

A KINDLING impulse seized the host
  Inspired by heaven's elastic air ; [10]
Their hearts outran their General's plan,
  Though Grant commanded there—
  Grant, who without reserve can dare ;
And, ' Well, go on and do your will,'
  He said, and measured the mountain then :
So master-riders fling the rein—
  But you must know your men.

On yester-morn in grayish mist,
  Armies like ghosts on hills had fought,
And rolled from the cloud their thunders loud
  The Cumberlands far had caught :
  To-day the sunlit steeps are sought.
Grant stood on cliffs whence all was plain,
  And smoked as one who feels no cares ;
But mastered nervousness intense
  Alone such calmness wears.

The summit-cannon plunge their flame
  Sheer down the primal wall,
But up and up each linking troop
  In stretching festoons crawl—
  Nor fire a shot. Such men appal
The foe, though brave. He, from the brink,
  Looks far along the breadth of slope,
And sees two miles of dark dots creep,
  And knows they mean the cope.

He sees them creep. Yet here and there
  Half hid 'mid leafless groves they go ;

As men who ply through traceries high
  Of turreted marbles show—
  So dwindle these to eyes below.
But fronting shot and flanking shell
  Sliver and rive the inwoven ways ;
High tops of oaks and high hearts fall,
  But never the climbing stays.

From right to left, from left to right
  They roll the rallying cheer—
Vie with each other, brother with brother,
  Who shall the first appear—
  What colour-bearer with colours clear
In sharp relief, like sky-drawn Grant,
  Whose cigar must now be near the stump—
While in solicitude his back
  Heaps slowly to a hump.

Near and more near ; till now the flags
  Run like a catching flame ;
And one flares highest, to peril nighest—
  He means to make a name :
  Salvos ! they give him his fame.
The staff is caught, and next the rush,
  And then the leap where death has led ;
Flag answered flag along the crest,
  And swarms of rebels fled.

But some who gained the envied Alp,
  And—eager, ardent, earnest there—
Dropped into Death's wide-open arms,
  Quelled on the wing like eagles struck in air—
  Forever they slumber young and fair,
The smile upon them as they died ;
  Their end attained, that end a height :
Life was to these a dream fulfilled,
  And death a starry night.

THE ARMIES OF THE WILDERNESS

(1863-4)

I

LIKE snows the camps on Southern hills
  Lay all the winter long,
Our levies there in patience stood—
  They stood in patience strong.
On fronting slopes gleamed other camps
  Where faith as firmly clung :
Ah, froward kin ! so brave amiss—
  The zealots of the Wrong.

In this strife of brothers
  (God, hear their country call),
However it be, whatever betide,
  Let not the just one fall.

Through the pointed glass our soldiers saw
  The base-ball bounding sent ;
They could have joined them in their sport
  But for the vale's deep rent.
And others turned the reddish soil,
  Like diggers of graves they bent :
The reddish soil and trenching toil
  Begat presentiment.

Did the Fathers feel mistrust ?
  Can no final good be wrought ?
Over and over, again and again
  Must the fight for the Right be fought ?

They lead a Gray-back to the crag :
' Your earthworks yonder—tell us, man ! '
' A prisoner—no deserter, I,
Nor one of the tell-tale clan.'
His rags they mark : ' True-blue like you
Should wear the colour—your Country's, man ! '
He grinds his teeth : ' However that be,
Yon earthworks have their plan.'

Such brave ones, foully snared
By Belial's wily plea,
Were faithful unto the evil end—
Feudal fidelity.

' Well, then, your camps—come, tell the names ! '
Freely he levelled his finger then :
' Yonder—see—are our Georgians ; on the crest,
The Carolinians ; lower, past the glen,
Virginians — Alabamians — Mississippians — Kentuckians
(Follow my finger)—Tennesseeans ; and the ten
Camps *there*—ask your grave-pits ; they 'll tell.
Halloa ! I see the picket-hut, the den
Where I last night lay.' ' Where 's Lee ? '
' In the hearts and bayonets of all yon men ! '

The tribes swarm up to war
As in ages long ago,
Ere the palm of promise leaved
And the lily of Christ did blow.

Their mounted pickets for miles are spied
Dotting the lowland plain,
The nearer ones in their veteran-rags—
Loutish they loll in lazy disdain.

But ours in perilous places bide
With rifles ready and eyes that strain
Deep through the dim suspected wood
Where the Rapidan rolls amain.

The Indian has passed away,
But creeping comes another—
Deadlier far. Picket,
Take heed—take heed of thy brother!

From a wood-hung height, an outpost lone,
Crowned with a woodman's fort,
The sentinel looks on a land of dole,
Like Paran, all amort.
Black chimneys, gigantic in moor-like wastes,
The scowl of the clouded sky retort;
The hearth is a houseless stone again—
Ah! where shall the people be sought?

Since the venom such blastment deals,
The South should have paused, and thrice,
Ere with heat of her hate she hatched
The egg with the cockatrice.

A path down the mountain winds to the glade
Where the dead of the Moonlight Fight lie low;
A hand reaches out of the thin-laid mould
As begging help which none can bestow.
But the field-mouse small and busy ant
Heap their hillocks, to hide if they may the woe:
By the bubbling spring lies the rusted canteen,
And the drum which the drummer-boy dying let go.

Dust to dust, and blood for blood—
Passion and pangs! Has Time
Gone back? or is this the Age
Of the world's great Prime?

The wagon mired and cannon dragged
  Have trenched their scar ; the plain
Tramped like the cindery beach of the damned—
  A site for the city of Cain.
And stumps of forests for dreary leagues
  Like a massacre show. The armies have lain
By fires where gums and balms did burn,
  And the seeds of Summer's reign.

Where are the birds and boys ?
  Who shall go chestnutting when
October returns ? The nuts—
  O, long ere they grow again.

They snug their huts with the chapel-pews,
  In court-houses stable their steeds—
Kindle their fires with indentures and bonds,
  And old Lord Fairfax's parchment deeds ;
And Virginian gentlemen's libraries old—
  Books which only the scholar heeds—
Are flung to his kennel. It is ravage and range,
  And gardens are left to weeds.

Turned adrift into war
  Man runs wild on the plain,
Like the jennets let loose
  On the Pampas—zebras again.

Like the Pleiads dim, see the tents through the storm—
  Aloft by the hill-side hamlet's graves,
On a head-stone used for a hearth-stone there
  The water is bubbling for punch for our braves.
What if the night be drear, and the blast
  Ghostly shrieks ? their rollicking staves
Make frolic the heart ; beating time with their swords,
  What care they if Winter raves ?

Is life but a dream? and so,
In the dream do men laugh aloud?
So strange seems mirth in a camp,
So like a white tent to a shroud.

II

The May-weed springs; and comes a Man
And mounts our Signal Hill;
A quiet Man, and plain in garb—
Briefly he looks his fill,
Then drops his gray eye on the ground,
Like a loaded mortar he is still:
Meekness and grimness meet in him—
The silent General.

Were men but strong and wise,
Honest as Grant, and calm,
War would be left to the red and black ants,
And the happy world disarm.

That eve a stir was in the camps,
Forerunning quiet soon to come
Among the streets of beechen huts
No more to know the drum.
The weed shall choke the lowly door,
And foxes peer within the gloom,
Till scared perchance by Mosby's prowling men,
Who ride in the rear of doom.

Far West, and farther South,
Wherever the sword has been,
Deserted camps are met,
And desert graves are seen.

The livelong night they ford the flood ;
With guns held high they silent press,
Till shimmers the grass in their bayonets' sheen—
On Morning's banks their ranks they dress ;
Then by the forests lightly wind,
Whose waving boughs the pennons seem to bless,
Borne by the cavalry scouting on—
Sounding the Wilderness.

Like shoals of fish in spring
That visit Crusoe's isle,
The host in the lonesome place—
The hundred thousand file.

The foe that held his guarded hills
Must speed to woods afar ;
For the scheme that was nursed by the Culpepper hearth
With the slowly-smoked cigar—
The scheme that smouldered through winter long
Now bursts into act—into war—
The resolute scheme of a heart as calm
As the Cyclone's core.

The fight for the city is fought
In Nature's old domain ;
Man goes out to the wilds,
And Orpheus' charm is vain.

In glades they meet skull after skull
Where pine-cones lay—the rusted gun,
Green shoes full of bones, the mouldering coat
And cuddled-up skeleton ;
And scores of such. Some start as in dreams,
And comrades lost bemoan :

By the edge of those wilds Stonewall had charged—
But the Year and the Man were gone.

At the height of their madness
The night winds pause,
Recollecting themselves ;
But no lull in these wars.

A gleam !—a volley ! And who shall go
Storming the swarmers in jungles dread ?
No cannon-ball answers, no proxies are sent—
They rush in the shrapnel's stead.
Plume and sash are vanities now—
Let them deck the pall of the dead ;
They go where the shade is, perhaps into Hades,
Where the brave of all times have led.

There 's a dust of hurrying feet,
Bitten lips and bated breath,
And drums that challenge to the grave,
And faces fixed, forefeeling death.

What husky huzzahs in the hazy groves—
What flying encounters fell ;
Pursuer and pursued like ghosts disappear
In gloomed shade—their end who shall tell ?
The crippled, a ragged-barked stick for a crutch,
Limp to some elfin dell—
Hobble from the sight of dead faces—white
As pebbles in a well.

Few burial rites shall be ;
No priest with book and band
Shall come to the secret place
Of the corpse in the foeman's land.

Watch and fast, march and fight—clutch your gun !
  Day-fights and night-fights ; sore is the stress ;
Look, through the pines what line comes on ?
  Longstreet slants through the hauntedness !
'Tis charge for charge, and shout for yell :
  Such battles on battles oppress—
But Heaven lent strength, the Right strove well,
  And emerged from the Wilderness.

Emerged, for the way was won ;
But the Pillar of Smoke that led
Was brand-like with ghosts that went up
Ashy and red.

None can narrate that strife in the pines,
  A seal is on it—Sabæan lore !
Obscure as the wood, the entangled rhyme
  But hints at the maze of war—
Vivid glimpses or livid through peopled gloom,
  And fires which creep and char—
A riddle of death, of which the slain
  Sole solvers are.

Long they withhold the roll
Of the shroudless dead. It is right ;
Not yet can we bear the flare
Of the funeral light.

ON THE PHOTOGRAPH OF A CORPS COMMANDER

Ay, man is manly. Here you see
  The warrior-carriage of the head,
And brave dilation of the frame ;
  And lighting all, the soul that led
In Spottsylvania's charge to victory,
  Which justifies his fame.

A cheering picture. It is good
  To look upon a Chief like this,
In whom the spirit moulds the form.
  Here favouring Nature, oft remiss,
With eagle mien expressive has endued
  A man to kindle strains that warm.

Trace back his lineage, and his sires,
  Yeoman or noble, you shall find
Enrolled with men of Agincourt,
  Heroes who shared great Harry's mind,
Down to us come the knightly Norman fires,
  And front the Templars bore.

Nothing can lift the heart of man
  Like manhood in a fellow-man.
The thought of heaven's great King afar
  But humbles us—too weak to scan ;
But manly greatness men can span,
  And feel the bonds that draw.

THE SWAMP ANGEL [11]

THERE is a coal-black Angel
  With a thick Afric lip,
And he dwells (like the hunted and harried)
  In a swamp where the green frogs dip.
But his face is against a City
  Which is over a bay of the sea,
And he breathes with a breath that is blastment,
  And dooms by a far decree.

By night there is fear in the City,
  Through the darkness a star soareth on ;
There 's a scream that screams up to the zenith,
  Then the poise of a meteor lone—
Lighting far the pale fright of the faces,
  And downward the coming is seen ;
Then the rush, and the burst, and the havoc,
  And wails and shrieks between.

It comes like the thief in the gloaming ;
  It comes, and none may foretell
The place of the coming—the glaring ;
  They live in a sleepless spell
That wizens, and withers, and whitens ;
  It ages the young, and the bloom
Of the maiden is ashes of roses—
  The Swamp Angel broods in his gloom.

Swift is his messengers' going,
  But slowly he saps their halls,

As if by delay deluding.
  They move from their crumbling walls
Farther and farther away ;
  But the Angel sends after and after,
By night with the flame of his ray—
  By night with the voice of his screaming—
Sends after them, stone by stone,
  And farther walls fall, farther portals,
And weed follows weed through the Town.

Is this the proud City ? the scorner
  Which never would yield the ground ?
Which mocked at the coal-black Angel ?
  The cup of despair goes round.
Vainly she calls upon Michael
  (The white man's seraph was he),
For Michael has fled from his tower
  To the Angel over the sea.

Who weeps for the woeful City
  Let him weep for our guilty kind ;
Who joys at her wild despairing—
  Christ, the Forgiver, convert his mind.

THE BATTLE FOR THE BAY

(AUGUST 1864)

O MYSTERY of noble hearts,
  To whom mysterious seas have been
In midnight watches, lonely calm and storm,
    A stern, sad discipline,
And rooted out the false and vain,
  And chastened them to aptness for
  Devotion and the deeds of war,
And death which smiles and cheers in spite of pain.

Beyond the bar the land-wind dies,
  The prows becharmed at anchor swim :
A summer night ; the stars withdrawn look down—
    Fair eve of battle grim.
The sentries pace, bonetas glide ;
  Below, the sleeping sailors swing,
  And in their dreams to quarters spring,
Or cheer their flag, or breast a stormy tide.

But drums are beat : *Up anchor all !*
  The triple lines steam slowly on ;
Day breaks, and through the sweep of decks each man
    Stands coldly by his gun—
As cold as it. But he shall warm—
  Warm with the solemn metal there,
  And all its ordered fury share,
In attitude a gladiatorial form.

The Admiral—yielding to the love
  Which held his life and ship so dear—
Sailed second in the long fleet's midmost line ;
    Yet thwarted all their care :
He lashed himself aloft, and shone
  Star of the fight, with influence sent
  Throughout the dusk embattlement ;
And so they neared the strait and walls of stone.

No sprightly fife as in the field,
  The decks were hushed like fanes in prayer ;
Behind each man a holy angel stood—
    He stood, though none was 'ware.
Out spake the forts on either hand,
  Back speak the ships when spoken to,
  And set their flags in concert true,
And *On and in !* is *Farragut's* command.

But what delays ? 'mid wounds above
  Dim buoys give hint of death below—
Sea-ambuscades, where evil art had aped
    Hecla that hides in snow.
The centre-van, entangled, trips ;
  The starboard leader holds straight on :
  A cheer for the *Tecumseh* !—nay,
Before their eyes the turreted ship goes down !

The fire redoubles. While the fleet
  Hangs dubious—ere the horror ran—
The Admiral rushes to his rightful place—
    Well met ! apt hour and man !—
Closes with peril, takes the lead,
  His action is a stirring call ;
  He strikes his great heart through them all,
And is the genius of their daring deed.

The forts are daunted, slack their fire,
  Confounded by the deadlier aim
And rapid broadsides of the speeding fleet,
    And fierce denouncing flame.
Yet shots from four dark hulls embayed
  Come raking through the loyal crews,
  Whom now each dying mate endues
With his last look, anguished yet undismayed.

A flowering time to guilt is given,
  And traitors have their glorying hour ;
O late, but sure, the righteous Paramount comes—
    Palsy is on their power !
So proved it with the rebel keels,
  The strongholds past : assailed, they run ;
  The *Selma* strikes, and the work is done :
The dropping anchor the achievement seals.

But no, she turns—the *Tennessee !*
  The solid Ram of iron and oak,
Strong as Evil, and bold as Wrong, though lone—
    A pestilence in her smoke.
The flagship is her singled mark,
  The wooden *Hartford.* Let her come ;
  She challenges the planet of Doom,
And naught shall save her—not her iron bark.

Slip anchor, all ! and at her, all !
  Bear down with rushing beaks—and now !
First the *Monongahela* struck—and reeled ;
    The *Lackawana's* prow
Next crashed—crashed, but not crashing ; then
  The Admiral rammed, and rasping nigh
  Sloped in a broadside, which glanced by :
The Monitors battered at her adamant den.

The *Chickasaw* plunged beneath the stern
And pounded there ; a huge wrought orb
From the *Manhattan* pierced one wall, but dropped
Others the seas absorb.
Yet stormed on all sides, narrowed in,
Hampered and cramped, the bad one fought—
Spat ribald curses from the port
Whose shutters, jammed, locked up this Man-of-Sin.

No pause or stay. They made a din
Like hammers round a boiler forged ;
Now straining strength tangled itself with strength,
Till Hate her will disgorged.
The white flag showed, the fight was won—
Mad shouts went up that shook the Bay ;
But pale on the scarred fleet's decks there lay
A silent man for every silenced gun.

And quiet far below the wave,
Where never cheers shall move their sleep,
Some who did boldly, nobly earn them, lie—
Charmed children of the deep.
But decks that now are in the seed,
And cannon yet within the mine,
Shall thrill the deeper, gun and pine,
Because of the *Tecumseh's* glorious deed.

SHERIDAN AT CEDAR CREEK

(October 1864)

Shoe the steed with silver
  That bore him to the fray,
When he heard the guns at dawning—
    Miles away ;
When he heard them calling, calling—
    Mount ! nor stay :
      Quick, or all is lost ;
      They 've surprised and stormed the post,
      They push your routed host—
  Gallop ! retrieve the day.

House the horse in ermine—
  For the foam-flake blew
White through the red October ;
  He thundered into view ;
They cheered him in the looming,
  Horseman and horse they knew.
      The turn of the tide began,
      The rally of bugles ran,
      He swung his hat in the van ;
  The electric hoof-spark flew.

Wreathe the steed and lead him—
  For the charge he led
Touched and turned the cypress
  Into amaranths for the head

Of Philip, king of riders,
  Who raised them from the dead.
    The camp (at dawning lost),
    By eve, recovered—forced,
    Rang with laughter of the host
  At belated Early fled.

Shroud the horse in sable—
  For the mounds they heap !
There is firing in the Valley,
  And yet no strife they keep ;
It is the parting volley,
  It is the pathos deep.
    There is glory for the brave
    Who lead, and nobly save,
    But no knowledge in the grave
  Where the nameless followers sleep.

IN THE PRISON PEN

(1864)

LISTLESS he eyes the palisades
  And sentries in the glare ;
'Tis barren as a pelican-beach—
  But his world is ended there.

Nothing to do ; and vacant hands
  Bring on the idiot-pain ;
He tries to think—to recollect,
  But the blur is on his brain.

Around him swarm the plaining ghosts
  Like those on Virgil's shore—
A wilderness of faces dim,
  And pale ones gashed and hoar.

A smiting sun. No shed, no tree ;
  He totters to his lair—
A den that sick hands dug in earth
  Ere famine wasted there,

Or, dropping in his place, he swoons,
  Walled in by throngs that press,
Till forth from the throngs they bear him dead—
  Dead in his meagreness.

THE COLLEGE COLONEL

He rides at their head ;
  A crutch by his saddle just slants in view,
One slung arm is in splints, you see,
  Yet he guides his strong steed—how coldly too.

He brings his regiment home—
  Not as they filed two years before,
But a remnant half-tattered, and battered, and
    worn,
Like castaway sailors, who—stunned
      By the surf's loud roar,
  Their mates dragged back and seen no more—
Again and again breast the surge,
  And at last crawl, spent, to shore.

A still rigidity and pale—
  An Indian aloofness lones his brow ;
He has lived a thousand years
Compressed in battle's pains and prayers,
  Marches and watches slow.

There are welcoming shouts, and flags ;
  Old men off hat to the Boy,
Wreaths from gay balconies fall at his feet,
  But to *him*—there comes alloy.

It is not that a *leg* is lost,
  It is not that an arm is maimed,
It is not that the fever has racked—
  Self he has long disclaimed.

But all through the Seven Days' Fight,
And deep in the Wilderness grim,
And in the field-hospital tent,
And Petersburg crater, and dim
Lean brooding in Libby, there came—
Ah heaven !—what *truth* to him.

THE EAGLE OF THE BLUE [12]

ALOFT he guards the starry folds
  Who is the brother of the star;
The bird whose joy is in the wind
  Exulteth in the war.

No painted plume—a sober hue,
  His beauty is his power;
That eager calm of gaze intent
  Foresees the Sibyl's hour.

Austere, he crowns the swaying perch,
  Flapped by the angry flag;
The hurricane from the battery sings,
  But his claw has known the crag.

Amid the scream of shells, his scream
  Runs shrilling; and the glare
Of eyes that brave the blinding sun
  The volleyed flame can bear.

The pride of quenchless strength is his—
  Strength which, though chained, avails;
The very rebel looks and thrills—
  The anchored Emblem hails.

Though scarred in many a furious fray,
  No deadly hurt he knew;
Well may we think his years are charmed—
  The Eagle of the Blue.

A DIRGE FOR McPHERSON [13]

KILLED IN FRONT OF ATLANTA

(JULY 1864)

ARMS reversed and banners craped—
Muffled drums ;
Snowy horses sable-draped—
McPherson comes.

But, tell us, shall we know him more,
Lost-Mountain and lone Kenesaw ?

Brave the sword upon the pall—
A gleam in gloom ;
So a bright name lighteth all
McPherson's doom.

Bear him through the chapel-door—
Let priest in stole
Pace before the warrior
Who led. Bell—toll !

Lay him down within the nave,
The Lesson read—
Man is noble, man is brave,
But man 's—a weed.

Take him up again and wend
Graveward, nor weep :
There 's a trumpet that shall rend
This Soldier's sleep.

Pass the ropes the coffin round,
And let descend ;
Prayer and volley—let it sound
McPherson's end.

True fame is his, for life is o'er—
Sarpedon of the mighty war.

AT THE CANNON'S MOUTH

DESTRUCTION OF THE 'RAM ALBEMARLE' BY THE TORPEDO-LAUNCH

(October 1864)

Palely intent, he urged his keel
  Full on the guns, and touched the spring;
Himself involved in the bolt he drove
Timed with the armed hull's shot that stove
His shallop—die or do!
Into the flood his life he threw,
  Yet lives—unscathed—a breathing thing
To marvel at.

He has his fame;
But that mad dash at death, how name?

Had Earth no charm to stay the Boy
  From the martyr-passion? Could he dare
Disdain the Paradise of opening joy
  Which beckons the fresh heart everywhere?
Life has more lures than any girl
  For youth and strength; puts forth a share
Of beauty, hinting of yet rarer store;
And ever with unfathomable eyes,
    Which bafflingly entice,
Still strangely does Adonis draw.
And life once over, who shall tell the rest?
Life is, of all we know, God's best.

What imps these eagles then, that they
Fling disrespect on life by that proud way
In which they soar above our lower clay.

Pretence of wonderment and doubt unblest :
  In Cushing's eager deed was shown
  A spirit which brave poets own—
That scorn of life which earns life's crown ;
  Earns, but not always wins ; but *he*—
  The star ascended in his nativity.

THE MARCH TO THE SEA

(December 1864)

Not Kenesaw high-arching,
  Nor Allatoona's glen—
Though there the graves lie parching—
  Stayed Sherman's miles of men ;
From charred Atlanta marching
  They launched the sword again.
    The columns streamed like rivers
      Which in their course agree,
    And they streamed until their flashing
      Met the flashing of the sea :
        It was glorious glad marching,
        That marching to the sea.

They brushed the foe before them
  (Shall gnats impede the bull ?) ;
Their own good bridges bore them
  Over swamps or torrents full,
And the grand pines waving o'er them
  Bowed to axes keen and cool.
    The columns grooved their channels,
      Enforced their own decree,
    And their power met nothing larger
      Until it met the sea :
        It was glorious glad marching,
        A marching glad and free.

Kilpatrick's snare of riders
  In zigzags mazed the land,
Perplexed the pale Southsiders
  With feints on every hand ;
Vague menace awed the hiders
  In forts beyond command.

To Sherman's shifting problem
No foeman knew the key ;
But onward went the marching
Unpausing to the sea :
It was glorious glad marching,
The swinging step was free.

The flankers ranged like pigeons
In clouds through field or wood ;
The flocks of all those regions,
The herds and horses good,
Poured in and swelled the legions,
For they caught the marching mood.
A volley ahead ! They hear it ;
And they hear the repartee :
Fighting was but frolic
In that marching to the sea :
It was glorious glad marching,
A marching bold and free.

All nature felt their coming,
The birds like couriers flew,
And the banners brightly blooming
The slaves by thousands drew,
And they marched beside the drumming,
And they joined the armies blue.
The cocks crowed from the cannon
(Pets named from Grant and Lee),
Plumed fighters and campaigners
In that marching to the sea :
It was glorious glad marching,
For every man was free.

The foragers through calm lands
Swept in tempest gay,

And they breathed the air of balm-lands
Where rolled savannas lay,
And they helped themselves from farm-lands—
As who should say them nay ?
The regiments uproarious
Laughed in Plenty's glee ;
And they marched till their broad laughter
Met the laughter of the sea :
It was glorious glad marching,
That marching to the sea.

The grain of endless acres
Was threshed (as in the East)
By the trampling of the Takers,
Strong march of man and beast ;
The flails of those earth-shakers
Left a famine where they ceased.
The arsenals were yielded ;
The sword (that was to be),
Arrested in the forging,
Rued that marching to the sea :
It was glorious glad marching,
But ah, the stern decree !

For behind they left a wailing,
A terror and a ban,
And blazing cinders sailing,
And houseless households wan,
Wide zones of counties paling,
And towns where maniacs ran.
Was it Treason's retribution—
Necessity the plea ?
They will long remember Sherman
And his streaming columns free—
They will long remember Sherman
Marching to the sea.

THE FRENZY IN THE WAKE [14]

SHERMAN'S ADVANCE THROUGH THE CAROLINAS

(FEBRUARY 1865)

So strong to suffer, shall we be
  Weak to contend, and break
The sinews of the Oppressor's knee
  That grinds upon the neck ?
    O, the garments rolled in blood
      Scorch in cities wrapped in flame,
    And the African—the imp !
      He gibbers, imputing shame.

Shall Time, avenging every woe,
  To us that joy allot
Which Israel thrilled when Sisera's brow
  Showed gaunt and showed the clot ?
    Curse on their foreheads, cheeks, and eyes—
      The Northern faces—true
    To the flag we hate, the flag whose stars
      Like planets strike us through.

From frozen Maine they come,
  Far Minnesota too ;
They come to a sun whose rays disown—
  May it wither them as the dew !
    The ghosts of our slain appeal :
      ' Vain shall our victories be ? '
    But back from its ebb the flood recoils—
      Back in a whelming sea.

With burning woods our skies are brass,
The pillars of dust are seen ;
The live-long day their cavalry pass—
No crossing the road between.
We were sore deceived—an awful host !
They move like a roaring wind,
Have we gamed and lost ? but even despair
Shall never our hate rescind.

THE FALL OF RICHMOND

THE TIDINGS RECEIVED IN THE NORTHERN METROPOLIS

(April 1865)

What mean these peals from every tower,
  And crowds like seas that sway ?
The cannon reply ; they speak the heart
  Of the People impassioned, and say—
A city in flags for a city in flames,
  Richmond goes Babylon's way—
Sing and pray.

O weary years and woeful wars,
  And armies in the grave ;
But hearts unquelled at last deter
The helmed dilated Lucifer—
  Honour to Grant the brave,
Whose three stars now like Orion's rise
  When wreck is on the wave—
Bless his glaive.

Well that the faith we firmly kept,
  And never our aim forswore
For the Terrors that trooped from each recess
When fainting we fought in the Wilderness,
  And Hell made loud hurrah ;
But God is in Heaven, and Grant in the Town,
  And Right through might is Law—
God's way adore.

THE SURRENDER AT APPOMATTOX

(April 1865)

As billows upon billows roll,
  On victory victory breaks ;
Ere yet seven days from Richmond's fall
  And crowning triumph wakes
The loud joy-gun, whose thunders run
  By sea-shore, streams, and lakes.
    The hope and great event agree
    In the sword that Grant received from Lee.

The warring eagles fold the wing,
  But not in Cæsar's sway ;
Not Rome o'ercome by Roman arms we sing,
  As on Pharsalia's day,
But Treason thrown, though a giant grown,
  And Freedom's larger play.
    All human tribes glad token see
    In the close of the wars of Grant and Lee.

A CANTICLE

SIGNIFICANT OF THE NATIONAL EXALTATION OF ENTHUSIASM AT THE CLOSE OF THE WAR

O THE precipice Titanic
  Of the congregated Fall,
And the angle oceanic
  Where the deepening thunders call—
    And the Gorge so grim,
    And the firmamental rim !
Multitudinously thronging
  The waters all converge,
Then they sweep adown in sloping
  Solidity of surge.

The Nation, in her impulse
  Mysterious as the Tide,
In emotion like an ocean
  Moves in power, not in pride ;
And is deep in her devotion
  As Humanity is wide.
Thou Lord of hosts victorious,
  The confluence Thou hast twined ;
By a wondrous way and glorious
  A passage Thou dost find—
  A passage Thou dost find :
Hosanna to the Lord of hosts,
  The hosts of human kind.

Stable in its baselessness
When calm is in the air,
The Iris half in tracelessness
Hovers faintly fair.
Fitfully assailing it
A wind from heaven blows,
Shivering and paling it
To blankness of the snows ;
While, incessant in renewal,
The Arch rekindled grows,
Till again the gem and jewel
Whirl in blinding overthrows—
Till, prevailing and transcending,
Lo, the Glory perfect there,
And the contest finds an ending,
For repose is in the air.

But the foamy Deep unsounded,
And the dim and dizzy ledge,
And the booming roar rebounded,
And the gull that skims the edge !
The Giant of the Pool
Heaves his forehead white as wool—
Toward the Iris ever climbing
From the Cataracts that call—
Irremovable vast arras
Draping all the Wall.

The Generations pouring
From times of endless date,
In their going, in their flowing
Ever form the steadfast State ;
And Humanity is growing
Toward the fullness of her fate.

And the parricides remand ;
For they killed him in his kindness
In their madness and their blindness,
And his blood is on their hand.

There is sobbing of the strong,
And a pall upon the land ;
But the People in their weeping
Bare the iron hand :
Beware the People weeping
When they bare the iron hand.

'THE COMING STORM'

A PICTURE BY S. R. GIFFORD, AND OWNED BY E. B. INCLUDED IN THE N. A. EXHIBITION, APRIL 1865

All feeling hearts must feel for him
  Who felt this picture. Presage dim—
Dim inklings from the shadowy sphere
  Fixed him and fascinated here.

A demon-cloud like the mountain one
  Burst on a spirit as mild
As this urned lake, the home of shades,
  But Shakespeare's pensive child

Never the lines had lightly scanned,
  Steeped in fable, steeped in fate;
The Hamlet in his heart was 'ware,
  Such hearts can antedate.

No utter surprise can come to him
  Who reaches Shakespeare's core;
That which we seek and shun is there—
    Man's final lore.

REBEL COLOUR-BEARERS AT SHILOH [16]

A PLEA AGAINST THE VINDICTIVE CRY RAISED BY CIVILIANS SHORTLY AFTER THE SURRENDER AT APPOMATTOX

THE colour-bearers facing death
White in the whirling sulphurous wreath,
  Stand boldly out before the line ;
Right and left their glances go,
Proud of each other, glorying in their show ;
Their battle-flags about them blow,
  And fold them as in flame divine :
Such living robes are only seen
Round martyrs burning on the green—
And martyrs for the Wrong have been.

Perish their Cause ! but mark the men—
Mark the planted statues, then
Draw trigger on them if you can.

The leader of a patriot-band
Even so could view rebels who so could stand ;
  And this when peril pressed him sore,
Left aidless in the shivered front of war—
  Skulkers behind, defiant foes before,
And fighting with a broken brand.
The challenge in that courage rare—
Courage defenceless, proudly bare—
Never could tempt him ; he could dare
Strike up the levelled rifle there.

Sunday at Shiloh, and the day
When Stonewall charged—McClellan's crimson May,
And Chickamauga's wave of death,
And of the Wilderness the cypress wreath—
All these have passed away.
The life in the veins of Treason lags,
Her daring colour-bearers drop their flags,
And yield. *Now* shall we fire ?
Can poor spite be ?
Shall nobleness in victory less aspire
Than in reverse ? Spare Spleen her ire,
And think how Grant met Lee.

THE MUSTER [17]

SUGGESTED BY THE TWO DAYS' REVIEW AT WASHINGTON

(MAY 1865)

THE Abrahamic river—
  Patriarch of floods,
Calls the roll of all his streams
  And watery multitudes :
    Torrent cries to torrent,
      The rapids hail the fall ;
    With shouts the inland freshets
      Gather to the call.

The quotas of the Nation,
  Like the watershed of waves,
Muster into union—
  Eastern warriors, Western braves.

Martial strains are mingling,
  Though distant far the bands,
And the wheeling of the squadrons
  Is like surf upon the sands.

The bladed guns are gleaming—
  Drift in lengthened trim,
Files on files for hazy miles—
  Nebulously dim.

O Milky Way of armies—
  Star rising after star,
New banners of the Commonwealths
  And eagles of the War.

The Abrahamic river
To sea-wide fullness fed,
Pouring from the thaw-lands
By the God of floods is led :
His deep enforcing current
The streams of ocean own,
And Europe's marge is evened
By rills from Kansas lone.

AURORA BOREALIS

COMMEMORATIVE OF THE DISSOLUTION OF ARMIES AT THE PEACE

(MAY 1865)

WHAT power disbands the Northern Lights
  After their steely play ?
The lonely watcher feels an awe
  Of Nature's sway,
    As when appearing,
    He marked their flashed uprearing
In the cold gloom—
  Retreatings and advancings,
(Like dallyings of doom),
  Transitions and enhancings,
    And bloody ray.

The phantom-host has faded quite,
  Splendour and Terror gone—
Portent or promise—and gives way
  To pale, meek Dawn ;
    The coming, going,
    Alike in wonder showing—
Alike the God,
  Decreeing and commanding
The million blades that glowed,
  The muster and disbanding—
    Midnight and Morn.

THE RELEASED REBEL PRISONER [18]

(JUNE 1865)

ARMIES he 's seen—the herds of war,
  But never such swarms of men
As now in the Nineveh of the North—
  How mad the Rebellion then !

And yet but dimly he divines
  The depth of that deceit,
And superstition of vast pride
  Humbled to such defeat.

Seductive shone the Chiefs in arms—
  His steel the nearest magnet drew ;
Wreathed with its kind, the Gulf-weed drives—
  'Tis Nature's wrong they rue.

His face is hidden in his beard,
  But his heart peers out at eye—
And such a heart ! like a mountain-pool
  Where no man passes by.

He thinks of Hill—a brave soul gone ;
  And Ashby dead in pale disdain ;
And Stuart with the Rupert-plume,
  Whose blue eye never shall laugh again.

He hears the drum ; he sees our boys
  From his wasted fields return ;
Ladies feast them on strawberries,
  And even to kiss them yearn.

He marks them bronzed, in soldier-trim,
  The rifle proudly borne ;
They bear it for an heirloom home,
  And he—disarmed—jail-worn.

Home, home—his heart is full of it ;
  But home he never shall see,
Even should he stand upon the spot :
  'Tis gone !—where his brothers be.

The cypress-moss from tree to tree
  Hangs in his Southern land ;
As weird, from thought to thought of his
  Run memories hand in hand.

And so he lingers—lingers on
  In the City of the Foe—
His cousins and his countrymen
  Who see him listless go.

A GRAVE NEAR PETERSBURG, VIRGINIA [19]

HEAD-BOARD and foot-board duly placed—
  Grassed is the mound between ;
Daniel Drouth is the slumberer's name—
  Long may his grave be green !

Quick was his way—a flash and a blow,
  Full of his fire was he—
A fire of hell—'tis burnt out now—
  Green may his grave long be !

May his grave be green, though he
  Was a rebel of iron mould ;
Many a true heart—true to the Cause,
  Through the blaze of his wrath lies cold.

May his grave be green—still green
  While happy years shall run ;
May none come nigh to disinter
  The—*Buried Gun.*

'FORMERLY A SLAVE'

AN IDEALISED PORTRAIT, BY E. VEDDER, IN THE SPRING EXHIBITION OF THE NATIONAL ACADEMY, 1865

THE sufferance of her race is shown,
And retrospect of life,
Which now too late deliverance dawns upon;
Yet is she not at strife.

Her children's children they shall know
The good withheld from her;
And so her reverie takes prophetic cheer—
In spirit she sees the stir

Far down the depth of thousand years,
And marks the revel shine;
Her dusky face is lit with sober light,
Sibylline, yet benign.

THE APPARITION

A RETROSPECT

CONVULSIONS came ; and, where the field
  Long slept in pastoral green,
A goblin-mountain was upheaved
(Sure the scared sense was all deceived),
  Marl-glen and slag-ravine.

The unreserve of Ill was there,
  The clinkers in her last retreat ;
But, ere the eye could take it in,
Or mind could comprehension win,
  It sunk !—and at our feet.

So, then, Solidity 's a crust—
  The core of fire below ;
All may go well for many a year,
But who can think without a fear
  Of horrors that happen so ?

MAGNANIMITY BAFFLED

'SHARP words we had before the fight;
But—now the fight is done—
Look, here 's my hand,' said the Victor bold,
'Take it—an honest one!
What, holding back? I mean you well;
Though worsted, you strove stoutly, man;
The odds were great; I honour you;
Man honours man.

'Still silent, friend? can grudges be?
Yet am I held a foe?—
Turned to the wall, on his cot he lies—
Never I 'll leave him so!
Brave one! I here implore your hand;
Dumb still? all fellowship fled?
Nay, then, I 'll have this stubborn hand!'
He snatched it—it was dead.

ON THE SLAIN COLLEGIANS [20]

YOUTH is the time when hearts are large,
And stirring wars
Appeal to the spirit which appeals in turn
To the blade it draws.
If woman incite, and duty show
(Though made the mask of Cain),
Or whether it be Truth's sacred cause,
Who can aloof remain
That shares youth's ardour, uncooled by the snow
Of wisdom or sordid gain ?

The liberal arts and nurture sweet
Which give his gentleness to man—
Train him to honour, lend him grace
Through bright examples meet—
That culture which makes never wan
With underminings deep, but holds
The surface still, its fitting place,
And so gives sunniness to the face
And bravery to the heart ; what troops
Of generous boys in happiness thus bred—
Saturnians through life's Tempe led,
Went from the North and came from the South,
With golden mottoes in the mouth,
To lie down midway on a bloody bed.

Woe for the homes of the North,
And woe for the seats of the South :

All who felt life's spring in prime,
And were swept by the wind of their place and time—
  All lavish hearts, on whichever side,
Of birth urbane or courage high,
Armed them for the stirring wars—
Armed them—some to die.
      Apollo-like in pride,
Each would slay his Python—caught
The maxims in his temple taught—
  Aflame with sympathies whose blaze
Perforce enwrapped him—social laws,
  Friendship and kin, and bygone days—
Vows, kisses—every heart unmoors,
And launches into the seas of wars.
What could they else—North or South ?
Each went forth with blessings given
By priests and mothers in the name of Heaven ;
      And honour in both was chief.
Warred one for Right, and one for Wrong ?
So be it ; but they both were young—
Each grape to his cluster clung,
All their elegies are sung.

The anguish of maternal hearts
  Must search for balm divine ;
But well the striplings bore their fated parts
  (The heavens all parts assign)—
Never felt life's care or cloy.
Each bloomed and died an unabated Boy ;
Nor dreamed what death was—thought it mere
Sliding into some vernal sphere.
They knew the joy, but leaped the grief,
Like plants that flower ere comes the leaf—
Which storms lay low in kindly doom,
And kill them in their flush of bloom.

AMERICA

I

WHERE the wings of a sunny Dome expand
I saw a Banner in gladsome air—
Starry, like Berenice's Hair—
Afloat in broadened bravery there ;
With undulating long-drawn flow,
As rolled Brazilian billows go
Voluminously o'er the Line.
The Land reposed in peace below ;
  The children in their glee
Were folded to the exulting heart
  Of young Maternity.

II

Later, and it streamed in fight
  When tempest mingled with the fray,
And over the spear-point of the shaft
  I saw the ambiguous lightning play.
Valour with Valour strove, and died :
Fierce was Despair, and cruel was Pride ;
And the lorn Mother speechless stood,
Pale at the fury of her brood.

III

Yet later, and the silk did wind
      Her fair cold form ;
Little availed the shining shroud,
  Though ruddy in hue, to cheer or warm.

A watcher looked upon her low, and said—
She sleeps, but sleeps, she is not dead.
  But in that sleep contortion showed
The terror of the vision there—
  A silent vision unavowed,
Revealing earth's foundation bare,
  And Gorgon in her hidden place.
It was a thing of fear to see
  So foul a dream upon so fair a face,
And the dreamer lying in that starry shroud.

IV

But from the trance she sudden broke—
  The trance, or death into promoted life ;
At her feet a shivered yoke,
And in her aspect turned to heaven
  No trace of passion or of strife—
A clear calm look. It spake of pain,
But such as purifies from stain—
Sharp pangs that never come again—
  And triumph repressed by knowledge meet,
Power dedicate, and hope grown wise,
  And youth matured for age's seat—
Law on her brow and empire in her eyes.
  So she, with graver air and lifted flag ;
While the shadow, chased by light,
Fled along the far-drawn height,
  And left her on the crag.

VERSES

INSCRIPTIVE AND MEMORIAL

ON THE HOME GUARDS

WHO PERISHED IN THE DEFENCE OF LEXINGTON, MISSOURI

THE men who here in harness died
  Fell not in vain, though in defeat.
They by their end well fortified
  The Cause, and built retreat
(With memory of their valour tried)
For emulous hearts in many an after fray—
Hearts sore beset, which died at bay.

INSCRIPTION

FOR GRAVES AT PEA RIDGE, ARKANSAS

LET none misgive we died amiss
  When here we strove in furious fight:
Furious it was; nathless was this
  Better than tranquil plight,
And tame surrender of the Cause
Hallowed by hearts and by the laws.
  We here who warred for Man and Right,
The choice of warring never laid with us.
  There we were ruled by the traitor's choice.
  Nor long we stood to trim and poise,
But marched, and fell—victorious!

THE FORTITUDE OF THE NORTH

UNDER THE DISASTER OF THE SECOND MANASSAS

THEY take no shame for dark defeat
  While prizing yet each victory won,
Who fight for the Right through all retreat,
  Nor pause until their work is done.
The Cape-of-Storms is proof to every throe ;
  Vainly against that foreland beat
Wild winds aloft and wilder waves below :
  The black cliffs gleam through rents in sleet
When the livid Antarctic storm-clouds glow.

ON THE MEN OF MAINE

KILLED IN THE VICTORY OF BATON ROUGE, LOUISIANA

AFAR they fell. It was the zone
  Of fig and orange, cane and lime
(A land how all unlike their own,
With the cold pine-grove overgrown),
  But still their Country's clime.
And there in youth they died for her—
      The Volunteers,
For her went up their dying prayers :
  So vast the Nation, yet so strong the tie.
What doubt shall come, then, to deter
  The Republic's earnest faith and courage high.

AN EPITAPH

WHEN Sunday tidings from the front
  Made pale the priest and people,
And heavily the blessing went,
  And bells were dumb in the steeple ;
The Soldier's widow (summering sweetly here,
  In shade by waving beeches lent)
  Felt deep at heart her faith content,
And priest and people borrowed of her cheer.

INSCRIPTION

FOR MARYE'S HEIGHTS, FREDERICKSBURG

To them who crossed the flood
And climbed the hill, with eyes
  Upon the heavenly flag intent,
  And through the deathful tumult went
Even unto death : to them this Stone—
Erect, where they were overthrown—
  Of more than victory the monument.

THE MOUND BY THE LAKE

THE grass shall never forget this grave.
When homeward footing it in the sun
  After the weary ride by rail,
The stripling soldiers passed her door,
  Wounded perchance, or wan and pale,
She left her household work undone—
Duly the wayside table spread,
  With evergreens shaded, to regale
Each travel-spent and grateful one.
So warm her heart—childless—unwed,
Who like a mother comforted.

ON THE SLAIN AT CHICKAMAUGA

HAPPY are they and charmed in life
  Who through long wars arrive unscarred
At peace. To such the wreath be given,
If they unfalteringly have striven—
  In honour, as in limb, unmarred.
Let cheerful praise be rife,
  And let them live their years at ease,
Musing on brothers who victorious died—
  Loved mates whose memory shall ever please.

And yet mischance is honourable too—
  Seeming defeat in conflict justified
Whose end to closing eyes is hid from view.
The will, that never can relent—
The aim, survivor of the bafflement,
    Make this memorial due.

AN UNINSCRIBED MONUMENT

ON ONE OF THE BATTLE-FIELDS OF THE WILDERNESS

SILENCE and Solitude may hint
  (Whose home is in yon piney wood)
What I, though tableted, could never tell—
The din which here befell,
  The striving of the multitude.
The iron cones and spheres of death
  Set round me in their rust,
    These, too, if just,
Shall speak with more than animated breath.
  Thou who beholdest, if thy thought,
Not narrowed down to personal cheer,
Take in the import of the quiet here—
  The after-quiet—the calm full fraught;
Thou too wilt silent stand—
Silent as I, and lonesome as the land.

ON SHERMAN'S MEN

WHO FELL IN THE ASSAULT OF KENESAW MOUNTAIN, GEORGIA

THEY said that Fame her clarion dropped
  Because great deeds were done no more—
That even Duty knew no shining ends,
And Glory—'twas a fallen star!
  But battle can heroes and bards restore.
    Nay, look at Kenesaw:
Perils the mailed ones never knew
Are lightly braved by the ragged coats of blue,
And gentler hearts are bared to deadlier war.

ON THE GRAVE

OF A YOUNG CAVALRY OFFICER KILLED IN THE VALLEY OF VIRGINIA

BEAUTY and youth, with manners sweet, and friends—
  Gold, yet a mind not unenriched had he
Whom here low violets veil from eyes.
  But all these gifts transcended be:
His happier fortune in this mound you see.

A REQUIEM

FOR SOLDIERS LOST IN OCEAN TRANSPORTS

WHEN, after storms that woodlands rue,
To valleys comes atoning dawn,
The robins blithe their orchard-sports renew ;
And meadow-larks, no more withdrawn,
Carolling fly in the languid blue ;
The while, from many a hid recess,
Alert to partake the blessedness,
The pouring mites their airy dance pursue.
So, after ocean's ghastly gales,
When laughing light of hoyden morning breaks,
Every finny hider wakes—
From vaults profound swims up with glittering scales ;
Through the delightsome sea he sails,
With shoals of shining tiny things
Frolic on every wave that flings
Against the prow its showery spray ;
All creatures joying in the morn,
Save them forever from joyance torn,
Whose bark was lost where now the dolphins play ;
Save them that by the fabled shore,
Down the pale stream are washed away,
Far to the reef of bones are borne ;
And never revisits them the light,
Nor sight of long-sought land and pilot more ;
Nor heed they now the lone bird's flight
Round the lone spar where mid-sea surges pour.

ON A NATURAL MONUMENT

IN A FIELD OF GEORGIA [21]

No trophy this—a Stone unhewn,
  And stands where here the field immures
The nameless brave whose palms are won.
Outcast they sleep ; yet fame is nigh—
  Pure fame of deeds, not doers ;
Nor deeds of men who bleeding die
  In cheer of hymns that round them float :
In happy dreams such close the eye.
But withering famine slowly wore,
  And slowly fell disease did gloat.
Even Nature's self did aid deny ;
They choked in horror the pensive sigh.
  Yea, off from home sad Memory bore
(Though anguished Yearning heaved that way),
Lest wreck of reason might befall.
  As men in gales shun the lee shore,
Though there the homestead be, and call,
And thitherward winds and waters sway—
As such lorn mariners, so fared they.
But naught shall now their peace molest.
  Their fame is this : they did endure—
Endure, when fortitude was vain
To kindle any approving strain
Which they might hear. To these who rest,
  This healing sleep alone was sure.

COMMEMORATIVE OF A NAVAL VICTORY

Sailors there are of gentlest breed,
  Yet strong, like every goodly thing ;
The discipline of arms refines,
  And the wave gives tempering.
  The damasked blade its beam can fling ;
It lends the last grave grace :
The hawk, the hound, and sworded nobleman
  In Titian's picture for a king,
Are of hunter or warrior race.

In social halls a favoured guest
  In years that follow victory won,
How sweet to feel your festal fame
  In woman's glance instinctive thrown :
  Repose is yours—your deed is known,
It musks the amber wine ;
It lives, and sheds a light from storied days
  Rich as October sunsets brown,
Which make the barren place to shine.

But seldom the laurel wreath is seen
  Unmixed with pensive pansies dark ;
There 's a light and a shadow on every man
  Who at last attains his lifted mark—
  Nursing through night the ethereal spark.
Elate he never can be ;
He feels that spirits which glad had hailed his worth,
  Sleep in oblivion.—The shark
Glides white through the phosphorous sea.

PRESENTATION TO THE AUTHORITIES

BY PRIVATES, OF COLOURS CAPTURED IN BATTLES ENDING IN THE SURRENDER OF LEE

THESE flags of armies overthrown—
Flags fallen beneath the sovereign one
In end foredoomed which closes war ;
We here, the captors, lay before
  The altar which of right claims all—
Our Country. And as freely we,
  Revering ever her sacred call,
Could lay our lives down—though life be
Thrice loved and precious to the sense
Of such as reap the recompense
  Of life imperilled for just cause—
Imperilled, and yet preserved ;
While comrades, whom Duty as strongly nerved,
Whose wives were all as dear, lie low.
But these flags given, glad we go
  To waiting homes with vindicated laws.

THE RETURNED VOLUNTEER TO HIS RIFLE

Over this hearth—my father's seat—
  Repose, to patriot-memory dear,
Thou tried companion, whom at last I greet
  By steepy banks of Hudson here.
How oft I told thee of this scene—
The Highlands blue—the river's narrowing sheen.
Little at Gettysburg we thought
To find such haven ; but God kept it green.
Long rest ! with belt, and bayonet, and canteen.

THE SCOUT TOWARD ALDIE

THE SCOUT TOWARD ALDIE

THE cavalry-camp lies on the slope
  Of what was late a vernal hill,
But now like a pavement bare—
An outpost in the perilous wilds
  Which ever are lone and still;
    But Mosby's men are there—
    Of Mosby best beware.

Great trees the troopers felled, and leaned
  In antlered walls about their tents;
Strict watch they kept; 'twas *Hark!* and *Mark!*
Unarmed none cared to stir abroad
  For berries beyond their forest-fence:
    As glides in seas the shark,
    Rides Mosby through green dark.

All spake of him, but few had seen
  Except the maimed ones or the low;
Yet rumour made him everything—
A farmer—woodman—refugee—
  The man who crossed the field but now;
    A spell about his life did cling—
    Who to the ground shall Mosby bring?

The morning bugles lonely play,
  Lonely the evening bugle calls—
Unanswered voices in the wild;
The settled hush of birds in nest
  Becharms, and all the wood enthralls:
    Memory's self is so beguiled
    That Mosby seems a satyr's child.

They lived as in the Eerie Land—
  The fire-flies showed with fairy gleam ;
And yet from pine-tops one might ken
The Capitol Dome—hazy—sublime—
  A vision breaking on a dream :
    So strange it was that Mosby's men
    Should dare to prowl where the Dome
      was seen.

A scout toward Aldie broke the spell.—
  The Leader lies before his tent
Gazing at heaven's all-cheering lamp
Through blandness of a morning rare ;
  His thoughts on bitter-sweets are bent :
    His sunny bride is in the camp—
    But Mosby—graves are beds of
      damp !

The trumpet calls ; he goes within ;
  But none the prayer and sob may know :
Her hero he, but bridegroom too.
Ah, love in a tent is a queenly thing,
  And fame, be sure, refines the vow ;
    But fame fond wives have lived to
      rue,
    And Mosby's men fell deeds can do.

Tan-tara ! tan-tara ! tan-tara !
  Mounted and armed he sits a king ;
For pride she smiles if now she peep—
Elate he rides at the head of his men ;
  He is young, and command is a boyish
    thing :
    They file out into the forest deep—
    Do Mosby and his rangers sleep ?

The sun is gold, and the world is green,
  Opal the vapours of morning roll ;
The champing horses lightly prance—
Full of caprice, and the riders too
  Curving in many a caricole.
    But marshalled soon, by fours advance—
    Mosby had checked that airy dance.

By the hospital tent the cripples stand—
  Bandage, and crutch, and cane, and sling,
And palely eyé the brave array ;
The froth of the cup is gone for them
  (Caw ! caw ! the crows through the blueness
    wing) :
    Yet these were late as bold, as gay ;
    But Mosby—a clip, and grass is hay.

How strong they feel on their horses free,
  Tingles the tendoned thigh with life ;
Their cavalry jackets make boys of all—
With golden breasts like the oriole ;
  The chat, the jest, and laugh are rife.
    But word is passed from the front—a call
    For order ; the wood is Mosby's hall.

To which behest one rider sly
  (Spurred, but unarmed) gave little heed—
Of dexterous fun not slow or spare,
He teased his neighbours of touchy mood,
  Into plungings he pricked his steed :
    A black-eyed man on a coal-black mare,
    Alive as Mosby in mountain air.

His limbs were long, and large, and round ;
  He whispered, winked—did all but shout :

A healthy man for the sick to view ;
The taste in his mouth was sweet at morn ;
  Little of care he cared about.
    And yet of pains and pangs he knew—
    In others, maimed by Mosby's crew.

The Hospital Steward—even he
  (Sacred in person as a priest),
And on his coat-sleeve broidered nice
Wore the caduceus, black and green.
  No wonder he sat so light on his beast ;
    This cheery man in suit of price
    Not even Mosby dared to slice.

They pass the picket by the pine
  And hollow log—a lonesome place ;
His horse adroop, and pistol clean ;
'Tis cocked—kept levelled toward the wood ;
  Strained vigilance ages his childish face.
    Since midnight has that stripling been
    Peering for Mosby through the green.

Splashing they cross the freshet-flood,
  And up the muddy bank they strain ;
A horse at a spectral white-ash shies—
One of the span of the ambulance,
  Black as a hearse. They give the rein :
    Silent speed on a scout were wise,
    Could cunning baffle Mosby's spies.

Rumour had come that a band was lodged
  In green retreats of hills that peer
By Aldie (famed for the swordless charge [22]).
Much store they 'd heaped of captured arms
  And, peradventure, pilfered cheer ;
    For Mosby's lads oft hearts enlarge
    In revelry by some gorge's marge.

'Don't let your sabres rattle and ring;
To his oat-bag let each man give heed—
There now, that fellow's bag 's untied,
Sowing the road with the precious grain.
Your carbines swing at hand—you need!
Look to yourselves, and your nags beside,
Men who after Mosby ride.'

Picked lads and keen went sharp before—
A guard, though scarce against surprise;
And rearmost rode an answering troop,
But flankers none to right or left.
No bugle peals, no pennon flies:
Silent they sweep, and fain would swoop
On Mosby with an Indian whoop.

On, right on through the forest land,
Nor man, nor maid, nor child was seen—
Not even a dog. The air was still;
The blackened hut they turned to see,
And spied charred benches on the green;
A squirrel sprang from the rotting mill
Whence Mosby sallied late, brave blood to spill.

By worn-out fields they cantered on—
Drear fields amid the woodlands wide;
By cross-roads of some olden time,
In which grew groves; by gate-stones down—
Grassed ruins of secluded pride:
A strange lone land, long past the prime,
Fit land for Mosby or for crime.

The brook in the dell they pass. One peers
  Between the leaves: 'Ay, there 's the
    place—
There, on the oozy ledge—'twas there
We found the body (Blake's, you know);
  Such whirlings, gurglings round the face—
      Shot drinking! Well, in war all 's
        fair—
      So Mosby says. The bough—take care!'

Hard by, a chapel. Flower-pot mould
  Danked and decayed the shaded roof;
The porch was punk; the clapboards spanned
With ruffled lichens gray or green;
  Red coral-moss was not aloof;
      And mid dry leaves green dead-man's-
        hand
      Groped toward that chapel in Mosby-land.

They leave the road and take the wood,
  And mark the trace of ridges there—
A wood where once had slept the farm—
A wood where once tobacco grew
  Drowsily in the hazy air,
      And wrought in all kind things a calm—
      Such influence, Mosby! bids disarm.

To ease even yet the place did woo—
  To ease which pines unstirring share,
For ease the weary horses sighed:
Halting, and slackening girths, they feed,
  Their pipes they light, they loiter there;
      Then up, and urging still the Guide,
      On, and after Mosby ride.

This Guide in frowzy coat of brown,
  And beard of ancient growth and mould,
Bestrode a bony steed and strong,
As suited well with bulk he bore—
  A wheezy man with depth of hold
    Who jouncing went. A staff he swung—
    A wight whom Mosby's wasp had stung.

Burnt out and homeless—hunted long!
  That wheeze he caught in autumn-wood
Crouching (a fat man) for his life,
And spied his lean son 'mong the crew
  That probed the covert. Ah! black blood
    Was his 'gainst even child and wife—
    Fast friends to Mosby. Such the strife.

A lad, unhorsed by sliding girths,
  Strains hard to readjust his seat
Ere the main body show the gap
'Twixt them and the rearguard; scrub-oaks near
  He sidelong eyes, while hands move fleet;
    Then mounts and spurs. One drops his cap—
    'Let Mosby find!' nor heeds mishap.

A gable time-stained peeps through trees:
  'You mind the fight in the haunted house?
That 's it; we clenched them in the room—
An ambuscade of ghosts, we thought,
  But proved sly rebels on a bouse!
    Luke lies in the yard.' The chimneys loom:
    Some muse on Mosby—some on doom.

Less nimbly now through brakes they wind,
  And ford wild creeks where men have drowned;

They skirt the pool, avoid the fen,
And so till night, when down they lie,
  Their steeds still saddled, in wooded ground :
    Rein in hand they slumber then,
    Dreaming of Mosby's cedarn den.

But Colonel and Major friendly sat
  Where boughs deformed low made a seat.
The Young Man talked (all sworded and spurred)
Of the partisan's blade he longed to win,
  And frays in which he meant to beat.
    The grizzled Major smoked and heard :
    ' But what 's that—Mosby ? ' ' No, a bird.'

A contrast here like sire and son,
  Hope and Experience sage did meet ;
The Youth was brave, the Senior too ;
But through the Seven Days one had served,
  And gasped with the rearguard in retreat :
    So he smoked and smoked, and the wreath
      he blew—
    ' Any *sure* news of Mosby's crew ? '

He smoked and smoked, eyeing the while
  A huge tree hydra-like in growth—
Moon-tinged—with crook'd boughs rent or lopped—
Itself a haggard forest. ' Come ! '
  The Colonel cried, ' to talk you 're loath ;
    D' ye hear ? I say he must be stopped,
    This Mosby—caged, and hair close cropped.'

' Of course ; but what 's that dangling there ? '
  ' Where ? ' ' From the tree—that gallows-
    bough ' ;
' A bit of frayed bark, is it not ? '

'Ay—or a rope ; did *we* hang last ?—
Don't like my neckerchief anyhow' ;
He loosened it : 'O ay, we 'll stop
This Mosby—but that vile jerk and drop!'[23]

By peep of light they feed and ride,
Gaining a grove's green edge at morn,
And mark the Aldie hills uprear
And five gigantic horsemen carved
Clear-cut against the sky withdrawn ;
Are more behind ? an open snare ?
Or Mosby's men but watchmen there ?

The ravaged land was miles behind,
And Loudon spread her landscape rare ;
Orchards in pleasant lowlands stood,
Cows were feeding, a cock loud crew,
But not a friend at need was there ;
The valley-folk were only good
To Mosby and his wandering brood.

What best to do ? what mean yon men ?
Colonel and Guide their minds compare ;
Be sure some looked their Leader through ;
Dismounted, on his sword he leaned
As one who feigns an easy air ;
And yet perplexed he was they knew—
Perplexed by Mosby's mountain crew.

The Major hemmed as he would speak,
But checked himself, and left the ring
Of cavalrymen about their Chief—
Young courtiers mute who paid their court
By looking with confidence on their king ;
They knew him brave, foresaw no grief—
But Mosby—the time to think is brief.

The Surgeon (sashed in sacred green)
  Was glad 'twas not for *him* to say
What next should be ; if a trooper bleeds,
Why he will do his best, as wont,
  And his partner in black will aid and pray ;
    But judgment bides with him who leads,
    And Mosby many a problem breeds.

This Surgeon was the kindliest man
  That ever a callous trade professed ;
He felt for him, that Leader young,
And offered medicine from his flask :
  The Colonel took it with marvellous zest.
    For such fine medicine good and strong
    Oft Mosby and his foresters long.

A charm of proof. ' Ho, Major, come—
  Pounce on yon men ! Take half your troop,
Through the thickets wind—pray speedy be—
And gain their rear. And, Captain Morn,
  Picket these roads—all travellers stop ;
    The rest to the edge of this crest with me,
    That Mosby and his scouts may see.'

Commanded and done. Ere the sun stood steep,
  Back came the Blues, with a troop of Grays,
Ten riding double—luckless ten !—
Five horses gone, and looped hats lost,
  And love-locks dancing in a maze—
    Certes, but sophomores from the glen
    Of Mosby—not his veteran men.

' Colonel,' said the Major, touching his cap,
  ' We 've had our ride, and here they are.'
' Well done ! how many found you there ? '
' As many as I bring you here.'

'And no one hurt?' 'There 'll be no scar—
One fool was battered.' 'Find their lair?'
'Why, Mosby's brood camp everywhere.'

He sighed, and slid down from his horse,
And limping went to a spring-head nigh.
'Why, bless me, Major, not hurt, I hope?'
'Battered my knee against a bar
When the rush was made; all right by-and-by.—
Halloa! they gave you too much rope—
Go back to Mosby, eh? elope?'

Just by the low-hanging skirt of wood
The guard, remiss, had given a chance
For a sudden sally into the cover—
But foiled the intent, nor fired a shot,
Though the issue was a deadly trance;
For, hurled 'gainst an oak that humped low over,
Mosby's man fell, pale as a lover.

They pulled some grass his head to ease
(Lined with blue shreds a ground-nest stirred).
The Surgeon came—'Here 's a to-do!'
'Ah!' cried the Major, darting a glance,
'This fellow 's the one that fired and spurred
Downhill, but met reserves below—
My boys, not Mosby's—so we go!'

The Surgeon—bluff, red, goodly man—
Kneeled by the hurt one; like a bee
He toiled. The pale young Chaplain too—
(Who went to the wars for cure of souls,
And his own student-ailments)—he
Bent over likewise; spite the two,
Mosby's poor man more pallid grew.

Meanwhile the mounted captives near
  Jested ; and yet they anxious showed ;
Virginians ; some of family pride,
And young, and full of fire, and fine
  In open feature and cheek that glowed ;
    And here thralled vagabonds now they
      ride—
    But list ! one speaks for Mosby's side.

' Why, three to one—your horses strong—
  Revolvers, rifles, and a surprise—
Surrender we account no shame !
We live, are gay, and life is hope ;
  We 'll fight again when fight is wise.
    There are plenty more from where we came ;
    But go find Mosby—start the game ! '

Yet one there was who looked but glum ;
  In middle-age, a father he,
And this his first experience too :
' They shot at my heart when my hands were up—
  This fighting 's crazy work, I see ! '
    But noon is high ; what next to do ?
    The woods are mute, and Mosby is the foe.

' Save what we 've got,' the Major said ;
  ' Bad plan to make a scout too long ;
The tide may turn, and drag them back,
And more beside. These rides I 've been,
  And every time a mine was sprung.
    To rescue, mind, they won't be slack—
    Look out for Mosby's rifle-crack.'

' We 'll welcome it ! give crack for crack !
  Peril, old lad, is what I seek.'
' O then, there 's plenty to be had—

By all means on, and have our fill ! '
With that, grotesque, he writhed his neck,
Showing a scar by buck-shot made—
Kind Mosby's Christmas gift, he said.

' But, Colonel, my prisoners—let a guard
Make sure of them, and lead to camp.
That done, we 're free for a dark-room fight
If so you say.' The other laughed ;
' Trust me, Major, now throw a damp.
But first to try a little sleight—
Sure news of Mosby would suit me quite.'

Herewith he turned—' Reb, have a dram ? '
Holding the Surgeon's flask with a smile
To a young scapegrace from the glen.
' O yes ! ' he eagerly replied,
' And thank you, Colonel, but—any guile ?
For if you think we 'll blab—why, then
You don't know Mosby or his men.'

The Leader's genial air relaxed.
' Best give it up,' a whisperer said.
' By heaven, I 'll range their rebel den ! '
' They 'll treat you well,' the captive cried ;
' They 're all like us—handsome—well-bred :
In wood or town, with sword or pen,
Polite is Mosby, bland his men.'

' Where were you, lads, last night ?—come, tell ! '
' We ?—at a wedding in the Vale—
The bridegroom our comrade ; by his side
Belisent, my cousin—O, so proud
Of her young love with old wounds pale—
A Virginian girl ! God bless her pride—
Of a crippled Mosby-man the bride ! '

'Four walls shall mend that saucy mood,
And moping prisons tame him down,'
Said Captain Cloud. 'God help that day,'
Cried Captain Morn, 'and he so young.
But hark, he sings—a madcap one!'
'O we multiply merrily in the May,
The birds and Mosby's men, they say!'

While echoes ran, a wagon old,
Under stout guard of Corporal Chew
Came up; a lame horse, dingy white,
With clouted harness; ropes in hand,
Cringed the humped driver, black in hue;
By him (for Mosby's band a sight)
A sister-rebel sat, her veil held tight.

'I picked them up,' the Corporal said,
'Crunching their way over stick and root,
Through yonder wood. The man here—Cuff—
Says they are going to Leesburg town.'
The Colonel's eye took in the group;
The veiled one's hand he spied—enough!
Not Mosby's. Spite the gown's poor stuff,

Off went his hat: 'Lady, fear not;
We soldiers do what we deplore—
I must detain you till we march.'
The stranger nodded. Nettled now,
He grew politer than before:—
''Tis Mosby's fault, this halt and search':
The lady stiffened in her starch.

'My duty, madam, bids me now
Ask what may seem a little rude.
Pardon—that veil—withdraw it, please

(Corporal! make every man fall back);
Pray, now, I do but what I should;
Bethink you, 'tis in masks like these
That Mosby haunts the villages.'

Slowly the stranger drew her veil,
And looked the Soldier in the eye—
A glance of mingled foul and fair;
Sad patience in a proud disdain,
And more than quietude. A sigh
She heaved, as if all unaware,
And far seemed Mosby from her care.

She came from Yewton Place, her home,
So ravaged by the war's wild play—
Campings, and foragings, and fires—
That now she sought an aunt's abode.
Her kinsmen? In Lee's army, they.
The black? A servant, late her sire's.
And Mosby? Vainly he inquires.

He gazed, and sad she met his eye;
'In the wood yonder were you lost?'
No; at the forks they left the road
Because of hoof-prints (thick they were—
Thick as the words in notes thrice crossed),
And fearful, made that episode.
In fear of Mosby? None she showed.

Her poor attire again he scanned:
'Lady, once more; I grieve to jar
On all sweet usage, but must plead
To have what peeps there from your dress;
That letter—'tis justly prize of war.'
She started—gave it—she must need.
''Tis not from Mosby? May I read?'

And straight such matter he perused
That with the Guide he went apart.
The Hospital Steward's turn began :
' Must squeeze this darkey ; every tap
Of knowledge we are bound to start.'
' Garry,' she said, ' tell all you can
Of Colonel Mosby—that brave man.'

' Dun know much, sare ; and missis here
Know less dan me. But dis I know—'
' Well, what ? ' ' I dun know what I know.'
' A knowing answer ! ' The humpback coughed,
Rubbing his yellowish wool like tow.
' Come—Mosby—tell ! ' ' O dun look so !
My gal nursed missis—let we go.'

' Go where ? ' demanded Captain Cloud ;
' Back into bondage ? Man, you 're free ! '
' Well, *let* we free ! ' The Captain's brow
Lowered ; the Colonel came—had heard :
' Pooh ! pooh ! his simple heart I see—
A faithful servant.—Lady ' (a bow),
' Mosby 's abroad—with us you 'll go.

' Guard ! look to your prisoners ; back to camp !
The man in the grass—can he mount and away ?
Why, how he groans ! ' ' Bad inward bruise—
Might lug him along in the ambulance.'
' Coals to Newcastle ! let him stay.
Boots and saddles !—our pains we lose,
Nor care I if Mosby hear the news ! '

But word was sent to a house at hand,
And a flask was left by the hurt one's side.
They seized in that same house a man,
Neutral by day, by night a foe—

So charged his neighbour late, the Guide.
A grudge ? Hate will do what it can ;
Along he went for a Mosby-man.

No secrets now ; the bugle calls ;
The open road they take, nor shun
The hill ; retrace the weary way.
But one there was who whispered low,
' This is a feint—we 'll back anon ;
Young Hair-Brains don't retreat, they say ;
A brush with Mosby is the play ! '

They rode till eve. Then on a farm
That lay along a hill-side green,
Bivouacked. Fires were made, and then
Coffee was boiled ; a cow was coaxed
And killed, and savoury roasts were seen ;
And under the lee of a cattle-pen
The guard supped freely with Mosby's men.

The ball was bandied to and fro ;
Hits were given and hits were met :
' Chickamauga, Feds—take off your hat ! '
' But the Fight in the Clouds repaid you, Rebs ! '
' Forgotten about Manassas yet ? '
Chatting and chaffing, and tit for tat,
Mosby's clan with the troopers sat.

' Here comes the moon ! ' a captive cried ;
' A song ! what say ? Archy, my lad ! '
Hailing the still one of the clan
(A boyish face with girlish hair),
' Give us that thing poor Pansy made
Last year.' He brightened, and began ;
And this was the song of Mosby's man :

Spring is come ; she shows her pass—
Wild violets cool !
South of woods a small close grass—
A vernal wool !
Leaves are a'bud on the sassafras—
They 'll soon be full :
Blessings on the friendly screen—
I 'm for the South ! says the leafage green.

Robins ! fly, and take your fill
Of out of doors—
Garden, orchard, meadow, hill,
Barns and bowers ;
Take your fill, and have your will—
Virginia 's yours !
But, bluebirds ! keep away, and fear
The ambuscade in bushes here.

'A green song that,' a sergeant said ;
'But where 's poor Pansy ? gone, I fear.'
'Ay, mustered out at Ashby's Gap.'
'I see ; now for a live man's song ;
Ditty for ditty—prepare to cheer.
My bluebirds, you can fling a cap !
You barehead Mosby-boys—why—clap ! '

Nine Blue-coats went a-nutting
Slyly in Tennessee—
Not for chestnuts—better than that—
Hush, you bumble-bee !
Nutting, nutting—
All through the year there 's nutting !

A tree they spied so yellow,
Rustling in motion queer ;

In they fired, and down they dropped—
Butternuts, my dear!
Nutting, nutting—
Who 'll 'list to go a-nutting?

Ah! why should good fellows foemen be?
And who would dream that foes they were—
Larking and singing so friendly then—
A family likeness in every face.
But Captain Cloud made sour demur:
'Guard! keep your prisoners *in* the pen,
And let none talk with Mosby's men.'

That captain was a valorous one
(No irony, but honest truth),
Yet down from his brain cold drops distilled,
Making stalactites in his heart—
A conscientious soul, forsooth;
And with a formal hate was filled
Of Mosby's band; and some he 'd killed.

Meantime the lady rueful sat,
Watching the flicker of a fire
Where the Colonel played the outdoor host
In brave old hall of ancient Night.
But ever the dame grew shyer and shyer,
Seeming with private grief engrossed—
Grief far from Mosby, housed or lost.

The ruddy embers showed her pale.
The Soldier did his best devoir:
'Some coffee?—no?—a cracker?—one?'
Cared for her servant—sought to cheer:
'I know, I know—a cruel war!
But wait—even Mosby 'll eat his bun;
The Old Hearth—back to it anon!'

But cordial words no balm could bring ;
She sighed, and kept her inward chafe,
And seemed to hate the voice of glee—
Joyless and tearless. Soon he called
An escort : ' See this lady safe
In yonder house.—Madam, you 're free.
And now for Mosby.—Guide ! with me.'

(' A night-ride, eh ? ') ' Tighten your girths !
But, buglers ! not a note from you.
Fling more rails on the fires—a blaze ! '
(' Sergeant, a feint—I told you so—
Toward Aldie again. Bivouac, adieu ! ')
After the cheery flames they gaze,
Then back for Mosby through the maze.

The moon looked through the trees, and tipped
The scabbards with her elfin beam ;
The Leader backward cast his glance,
Proud of the cavalcade that came—
A hundred horses, bay and cream :
' Major ! look how the lads advance—
Mosby we 'll have in the ambulance ! '

' No doubt, no doubt :—was that a hare ?—
First catch, then cook ; and cook him brown.'
' Trust me to catch,' the other cried—
' The lady's letter !—a dance, man, dance
This night is given in Leesburg town ! '
' He 'll be there, too ! ' wheezed out the Guide ;
' That Mosby loves a dance and ride ! '

' The lady, ah !—the lady's letter—
A *lady*, then, is in the case,'
Muttered the Major. ' Ay, her aunt

Writes her to come by Friday eve
(To-night), for people of the place,
At Mosby's last fight jubilant,
A party give, though table-cheer be scant.'

The Major hemmed. 'Then this night-ride
We owe to her ?—One lighted house
In a town else dark.—The moths, begar !
Are not quite yet all dead !' 'How ? how ? '
'A mute, meek, mournful little mouse !—
Mosby has wiles which subtle are—
But woman's wiles in wiles of war ! '

'Tut, Major ! by what craft or guile—'
'Can't tell ! but he 'll be found in wait.
Softly we enter, say, the town—
Good ! pickets post, and all so sure—
When—crack ! the rifles from every gate,
The Grey-backs fire—dash up and down—
Each alley unto Mosby known ! '

'Now, Major, now—you take dark views
Of a moonlight night.' 'Well, well, we 'll see,'
And smoked as if each whiff were gain.
The other mused ; then sudden asked,
'What would you do in grand decree ? '
'I 'd beat, if I could, Lee's armies—then
Send constables after Mosby's men.'

'Ay ! ay !—you 're odd.' The moon sailed up ;
On through the shadowy land they went.
'*Names must be made and printed be !*'

Hummed the blithe Colonel. ‘ Doc, your flask !
Major, I drink to your good content.
My pipe is out—enough for me !
One’s buttons shine—does Mosby see ?

‘ But what comes here ? ’ A man from the front
Reported a tree athwart the road.
‘ Go round it, then ; no time to bide ;
All right—go on ! Were one to stay
For each distrust of a nervous mood,
Long miles we ’d make in this our ride
Through Mosby-land.—On ! with the Guide ! ’

Then sportful to the Surgeon turned :
‘ Green sashes hardly serve by night ! ’
‘ Nor bullets nor bottles,’ the Major sighed,
‘ Against these moccasin-snakes—such foes
As seldom come to solid fight :
They kill and vanish ; through grass they glide ;
Devil take Mosby ! ’—his horse here shied.

‘ Hold ! look—the tree, like a dragged balloon :
A globe of leaves—some trickery here ;
My nag is right—best now be shy.’
A movement was made, a hubbub and snarl ;
Little was plain—they blindly steer.
The Pleiads, as from ambush sly,
Peep out—Mosby’s men in the sky !

As restive they turn, how sore they feel,
And cross, and sleepy, and full of spleen,
And curse the war. ‘ Fools, North and South ! ’
Said one right out. ‘ O for a bed !

O now to drop in this woodland green ! '
He drops as the syllables leave his mouth
Mosby speaks from the undergrowth—

Speaks in a volley ! out jets the flame !
Men fall from their saddles like plums from trees ;
Horses take fright, reins tangle and bind ;
' Steady—dismount—form—and into the wood ! '
They go, but find what scarce can please :
Their steeds have been tied in the field behind,
And Mosby's men are off like the wind.

Sound the recall ! vain to pursue—
The enemy scatters in wilds he knows,
To reunite in his own good time ;
And, to follow, they need divide—
To come lone and lost on crouching foes :
Maple and hemlock, beech and lime,
Are Mosby's confederates, share the crime.

' Major,' burst in a bugler small,
' The fellow we left in Loudon grass—
Sir Slyboots with the inward bruise,
His voice I heard—the very same—
Some watchword in the ambush pass ;
Ay, sir, we had him in his shoes—
We caught him—Mosby—but to lose ! '

' Go, go !—these saddle-dreamers ! Well,
And here 's another.—Cool, sir, cool ! '
' Major, I saw them mount and sweep,
And one was humped, or I mistake,
And in the skurry dropped his wool.'
' A wig ! go fetch it :—the lads need sleep ;
They 'll next see Mosby in a sheep !

'Come, come, fall back! reform your ranks—
All 's jackstraws here! Where 's Captain
Morn?—
We 've parted like boats in a raging tide!
But stay—the Colonel—did he charge?
And comes he there? 'Tis streak of dawn;
Mosby is off, the woods are wide—
Hist! there 's a groan—this crazy ride!'

As they searched for the fallen, the dawn grew
chill;
They lay in the dew: 'Ah! hurt much, Mink?
And—yes—the Colonel!' Dead! but so calm
That death seemed nothing—even death,
The thing we deem everything heart can
think;
Amid wilding roses that shed their balm,
Careless of Mosby he lay—in a charm!

The Major took him by the hand—
Into the friendly clasp it bled
(A ball through heart and hand he rued):
'Good-bye!' and gazed with humid glance;
Then in a hollow reverie said,
'The weakest thing is lustihood;
But Mosby'—and he checked his mood.

'Where 's the advance?—cut off, by heaven!
Come, Surgeon, how with your wounded
there?'
'The ambulance will carry all.'
'Well, get them in; we go to camp.
Seven prisoners gone? for the rest have care.'
Then to himself, 'This grief is gall;
That Mosby!—I 'll cast a silver ball!'

'Ho!' turning—'Captain Cloud, you mind
The place where the escort went—so shady?
Go, search every closet low and high,
And barn, and bin, and hidden bower—
Every covert—find that lady!
And yet I may misjudge her—ay,
Women (like Mosby) mystify.

'We 'll see. Ay, Captain, go—with speed!
Surround and search; each living thing
Secure; that done, await us where
We last turned off. Stay! fire the cage
If the birds be flown.' By the cross-road spring
The bands rejoined; no words; the glare
Told all. Had Mosby plotted there?

The weary troop that wended now—
Hardly it seemed the same that pricked
Forth to the forest from the camp:
Foot-sore horses, jaded men;
Every backbone felt as nicked,
Each eye dim as a sick-room lamp,
All faces stamped with Mosby's stamp.

In order due the Major rode—
Chaplain and Surgeon on either hand;
A riderless horse a negro led;
In a wagon the blanketed sleeper went;
Then the ambulance with the bleeding band;
And, an emptied oat-bag on each head,
Went Mosby's men, and marked the dead.

What gloomed them? what so cast them down,
And changed the cheer that late they took,
As double-guarded now they rode

Between the files of moody men ?
  Some sudden consciousness they brook,
    Or dread the sequel. That night's blood
    Disturbed even Mosby's brotherhood.

The flagging horses stumbled at roots,
  Floundered in mires, or clinked the stones ;
No rider spake except aside ;
But the wounded cramped in the ambulance,
  It was horror to hear their groans—
    Jerked along in the woodland ride,
    While Mosby's clan their reverie hide.

The Hospital Steward—even he—
  Who on the sleeper kept his glance,
Was changed ; late bright-black beard and eye
Looked now hearse-black ; his heavy heart,
  Like his fagged mare, no more could dance ;
    His grape was now a raisin dry :
    'Tis Mosby's homily—*Man must die.*

The amber sunset flushed the camp
  As on the hill their eyes they fed ;
The pickets dumb looks at the wagon dart ;
A handkerchief waves from the bannered tent—
  As white, alas ! the face of the dead :
    Who shall the withering news impart ?
    The bullet of Mosby goes through heart to heart !

They buried him where the lone ones lie
  (Lone sentries shot on midnight post)—
A greenwood graveyard hid from ken,
Where sweet-fern flings an odour nigh—

Yet held in fear for the gleaming ghost!
Though the bride should see threescore and ten,
She will dream of Mosby and his men.

Now halt the verse, and turn aside—
The cypress falls athwart the way;
No joy remains for bard to sing;
And heaviest dole of all is this,
That other hearts shall be as gay
As hers that now no more shall spring:
To Mosby-land the dirges cling.

LEE IN THE CAPITOL

LEE IN THE CAPITOL [24]

(April 1866)

Hard pressed by numbers in his strait,
  Rebellion's soldier-chief no more contends—
Feels that the hour is come of Fate,
  Lays down one sword, and widened warfare ends.
The captain who fierce armies led
Becomes a quiet seminary's head—
Poor as his privates, earns his bread.
In studious cares and aims engrossed,
  Strives to forget Stuart and Stonewall dead—
Comrades and cause, station and riches lost,
  And all the ills that flock when fortune 's fled.
No word he breathes of vain lament,
  Mute to reproach, nor hears applause—
His doom accepts, perforce content,
  And acquiesces in asserted laws ;
Secluded now would pass his life,
And leave to time the sequel of the strife.
  But missives from the Senators ran ;
Not that they now would gaze upon a swordless foe,
And power made powerless and brought low :
  Reasons of state, 'tis claimed, require the man.
Demurring not, promptly he comes
By ways which show the blackened homes,
  And—last—the seat no more his own,
But Honour's ; patriot graveyards fill
The forfeit slopes of that patrician hill,
  And fling a shroud on Arlington.

The oaks ancestral all are low ;
No more from the porch his glance shall go
Ranging the varied landscape o'er,
Far as the looming Dome—no more.
One look he gives, then turns aside,
Solace he summons from his pride :
'So be it ! They await me now
Who wrought this stinging overthrow ;
They wait me ; not as on the day
Of Pope's impelled retreat in disarray—
By me impelled—when toward yon Dome
The clouds of war came rolling home.'
The burst, the bitterness was spent,
The heart-burst bitterly turbulent,
And on he fared.
In nearness now
He marks the Capitol—a show
Lifted in amplitude, and set
With standards flushed with the glow of Richmond yet ;
Trees and green terraces sleep below.
Through the clear air, in sunny light,
The marble dazes—a temple white.

Intrepid soldier ! had his blade been drawn
For yon starred flag, never as now
Bid to the Senate-house had he gone,
But freely, and in pageant borne,
As when brave numbers without number, massed,
Plumed the broad way, and pouring passed—
Bannered, beflowered—between the shores
Of faces, and the dinn'd huzzas,
And balconies kindling at the sabre-flash,
'Mid roar of drums and guns, and cymbal-crash,
While Grant and Sherman shone in blue—
Close of the war and victory's long review.

Yet pride at hand still aidful swelled,
And up the hard ascent he held.
The meeting follows. In his mien
The victor and the vanquished both are seen—
All that he is, and what he late had been.
Awhile, with curious eyes they scan
The Chief who led invasion's van—
Allied by family to one,
Founder of the Arch the Invader warred upon :
Who looks at Lee must think of Washington ;
In pain must think, and hide the thought,
So deep with grievous meaning it is fraught.

Secession in her soldier shows
Silent and patient ; and they feel
(Developed even in just success)
Dim inklings of a hazy future steal ;
Their thoughts their questions well express :
' Does the sad South still cherish hate ?
Freely will Southern men with Northern mate ?
The blacks—should we our arm withdraw,
Would that betray them ? some distrust your law.
And how if foreign fleets should come—
Would the South then drive her wedges home ? '
And more hereof. The Virginian sees—
Replies to such anxieties.
Discreet his answers run—appear
Briefly straightforward, coldly clear.

' If now,' the Senators, closing, say,
' Aught else remain, speak out, we pray.'
Hereat he paused ; his better heart
Strove strongly then ; prompted a worthier part
Than coldly to endure his doom.

Speak out ? Ay, speak, and for the brave,
Who else no voice or proxy have ;
Frankly their spokesman here become,
And the flushed North from her own victory save.
That inspiration overrode—
Hardly it quelled the galling load
Of personal ill. The inner feud
He, self-contained, a while withstood ;
They waiting. In his troubled eye
Shadows from clouds unseen they spy ;
They could not mark within his breast
The pang which pleading thought oppressed :
He spoke, nor felt the bitterness die.

' My word is given—it ties my sword ;
Even were banners still abroad,
Never could I strive in arms again
While you, as fit, that pledge retain.
Our cause I followed, stood in field and gate—
All 's over now, and now I follow Fate.
But this is naught. A People call—
A desolated land, and all
The brood of ills that press so sore,
The natural offspring of this civil war,
Which ending not in fame, such as might rear
Fitly its sculptured trophy here,
Yields harvest large of doubt and dread
To all who have the heart and head
To feel and know. How shall I speak ?
Thoughts knot with thoughts, and utterance check.
Before my eyes there swims a haze,
Through mists departed comrades gaze—
First to encourage, last that shall upbraid !

How shall I speak ? The South would fain
Feel peace, have quiet law again—
Replant the trees for homestead-shade.
You ask if she recants : she yields.
Nay, and would more ; would blend anew,
As the bones of the slain in her forests do,
Bewailed alike by us and you.
A voice comes out from these charnel-fields,
A plaintive yet unheeded one :
" *Died all in vain ? both sides undone ?* "
Push not your triumph ; do not urge
Submissiveness beyond the verge.
Intestine rancour would you bide,
Nursing eleven sliding daggers in your side ?
Far from my thought to school or threat ;
I speak the things which hard beset.
Where various hazards meet the eyes,
To elect in magnanimity is wise.
Reap victory's fruit while sound the core ;
What sounder fruit than re-established law ?
I know your partial thoughts do press
Solely on us for war's unhappy stress ;
But weigh—consider—look at all,
And broad anathema you 'll recall.
The censor's charge I 'll not repeat,
That meddlers kindled the war's white heat—
Vain intermeddlers and malign,
Both of the palm and of the pine ;
I waive the thought—which never can be rife—
Common 's the crime in every civil strife :
But this I feel, that North and South were driven
By Fate to arms. For *our* unshriven,
What thousands, truest souls, were tried—
As never may any be again—
All those who stemmed Secession's pride,

But at last were swept by the urgent tide
Into the chasm. I know their pain.
A story here may be applied :
" In Moorish lands there lived a maid
Brought to confess by vow the creed
Of Christians. Fain would priests persuade
That now she must approve by deed
The faith she kept. ' What deed ? ' she asked.
' Your old sire leave, nor deem it sin,
And come with us.' Still more they tasked
The sad one : ' If heaven you 'd win—
Far from the burning pit withdraw,
Then must you learn to hate your kin,
Yea, side against them—such the law,
For Moor and Christian are at war.'
' Then will I never quit my sire,
But here with him through every trial go,
Nor leave him though in flames below—
God help me in his fire ! ' "
So in the South ; vain every plea
'Gainst Nature's strong fidelity ;
True to the home and to the heart,
Throngs cast their lot with kith and kin,
Foreboding, cleaved to the natural part—
Was this the unforgivable sin ?
These noble spirits are yet yours to win.
Shall the great North go Sylla's way ?
Proscribe ? prolong the evil day ?
Confirm the curse ? infix the hate ?
In Union's name forever alienate ?
From reason who can urge the plea—
Freemen conquerors of the free ?
When blood returns to the shrunken vein,
Shall the wound of the Nation bleed again ?

Well may the wars wan thought supply,
And kill the kindling of the hopeful eye,
Unless you do what even kings have done
In leniency—unless you shun
To copy Europe in her worst estate—
Avoid the tyranny you reprobate.'

He ceased. His earnestness unforeseen
Moved, but not swayed their former mien ;
  And they dismissed him. Forth he went
Through vaulted walks in lengthened line
Like porches erst upon the Palatine :
  Historic reveries their lesson lent,
  The Past her shadow through the Future sent.

But no. Brave though the Soldier, grave his plea—
  Catching the light in the future's skies,
Instinct disowns each darkening prophecy :
  Faith in America never dies ;
Heaven shall the end ordained fulfil,
We march with Providence cheery still.

A MEDITATION

ATTRIBUTED TO A NORTHERNER AFTER ATTENDING THE LAST OF TWO FUNERALS FROM THE SAME HOMESTEAD —THOSE OF A NATIONAL AND A CONFEDERATE OFFICER (BROTHERS), HIS KINSMEN, WHO HAD DIED FROM THE EFFECTS OF WOUNDS RECEIVED IN THE CLOSING BATTLES.

A MEDITATION

How often in the years that close,
  When truce had stilled the sieging gun,
The soldiers, mounting on their works,
  With mutual curious glance have run
From face to face along the fronting show,
And kinsman spied, or friend—even in a foe.

What thoughts conflicting then were shared,
  While sacred tenderness perforce
Welled from the heart and wet the eye ;
  And something of a strange remorse
Rebelled against the sanctioned sin of blood,
And Christian wars of natural brotherhood.

Then stirred the god within the breast—
  The witness that is man's at birth ;
A deep misgiving undermined
  Each plea and subterfuge of earth ;
They felt in that rapt pause, with warning rife,
Horror and anguish for the civil strife.

Of North or South they recked not then,
  Warm passion cursed the cause of war :
Can Africa pay back this blood
  Spilt on Potomac's shore ?
Yet doubts, as pangs, were vain the strife to stay,
And hands that fain had clasped again could slay.

How frequent in the camp was seen
  The herald from the hostile one,
A guest and frank companion there
  When the proud formal talk was done ;
The pipe of peace was smoked even 'mid the war,
And fields in Mexico again fought o'er.

In Western battle long they lay
  So near opposed in trench or pit,
That foeman unto foeman called
  As men who screened in tavern sit :
' You bravely fight ' each to the other said—
' Toss us a biscuit ! ' o'er the wall it sped.

And pale on those same slopes, a boy—
  A stormer, bled in noonday glare ;
No aid the Blue-coats then could bring,
  He cried to them who nearest were,
And out there came 'mid howling shot and shell
A daring foe who him befriended well.

Mark the great Captains on both sides,
  The soldiers with the broad renown—
They all were messmates on the Hudson's marge,
  Beneath one roof they laid them down ;
And, free from hate in many an after pass,
Strove as in schoolboy rivalry of the class.

A darker side there is ; but doubt
  In Nature's charity hovers there :
If men for new agreement yearn,
  Then old upbraiding best forbear :
' *The South 's the sinner !* ' Well, so let it be ;
But shall the North sin worse, and stand the
    Pharisee ?

O, now that brave men yield the sword,
  Mine be the manful soldier-view ;
By how much more they boldly warred,
  By so much more is mercy due :
When Vicksburg fell, and the moody files marched
    out,
Silent the victors stood, scorning to raise a shout.

NOTES

NOTE [1], page 8

The gloomy lull of the early part of the winter of 1860-1, seeming big with final disaster to our institutions, affected some minds that believed them to constitute one of the great hopes of mankind, much as the eclipse which came over the promise of the first French Revolution affected kindred natures, throwing them for the time into doubts and misgivings universal.

NOTE [2], page 20

'The terrible Stone Fleet, on a mission as pitiless as the granite that freights it, sailed this morning from Port Royal, and before two days are past will have made Charleston an inland city. The ships are all old whalers, and cost the Government from $2500 to $5000 each. Some of them were once famous ships.'—(From Newspaper Correspondence of the day.)

Sixteen vessels were accordingly sunk on the bar at the river entrance. Their names were as follows :—

Amazon,
America,
American,
Archer,
Courier,
Fortune,
Herald,
Kensington,
Leonidas,
Maria Theresa,
Potomac,
Rebecca Simms,
L. C. Richmond,
Robin Hood,
Tenedos,
William Lee.

All accounts seem to agree that the object proposed was not accomplished. The channel is even said to have become ultimately benefited by the means employed to obstruct it.

NOTE [3], page 41

The *Temeraire*, that storied ship of the old English fleet, and the subject of the well-known painting by Turner, commends itself to the mind seeking for some one craft to stand for the poetic ideal of those great historic wooden warships, whose gradual displacement is lamented by none more than by regularly educated navy officers, and of all nations.

NOTE [4], page 41

Some of the cannon of old times, especially the brass ones, unlike the more effective ordnance of the present day, were cast in shapes which Cellini might have designed, were gracefully enchased, generally with the arms of the country. A few of them—field-pieces—captured in our earlier wars, are preserved in arsenals and navy-yards.

NOTE [5], page 51

Whatever just military criticism, favourable or otherwise, has at any time been made upon General McClellan's campaigns, will stand. But if, during the excitement of the conflict, aught was spread abroad tending to unmerited disparagement of the man, it must necessarily die out, though not perhaps without leaving some traces which may or may not prove enduring. Some there are whose votes aided in the re-election of Abraham Lincoln, who yet believed, and retain the belief, that General McClellan, to say the least, always proved himself a patriotic and honourable soldier. The feeling which surviving comrades entertain for their late commander is one which, from its passion, is susceptible of versified representation, and such it receives.

NOTE [6], page 52

At Antietam Stonewall Jackson led one wing of Lee's army, consequently sharing that day in whatever may be deemed to have been the fortunes of his superior.

NOTE [7], page 58

Admiral Porter is a son of the late Commodore Porter, commander of the frigate *Essex* on that Pacific cruise which ended in the desperate fight off Valparaiso with the English frigates *Cherub* and *Phœbe*, in the year 1814.

NOTE [8], page 63

Among numerous head-stones or monuments on Cemetery Hill, marred or destroyed by the enemy's concentrated fire, was one, somewhat conspicuous, of a Federal officer killed before Richmond in 1862.

On the 4th of July, 1865, the Gettysburg National Cemetery, on the same height with the original burial-ground, was consecrated, and the corner-stone laid of a commemorative pile.

NOTE [9], page 64

'I dare not write the horrible and inconceivable atrocities committed,' says Froissart, in alluding to the remarkable sedition in France during his time. The like may be hinted of some proceedings of the draft-rioters.

NOTE [10], page 66

Although the month was November, the day was in character an October one—cool, clear, bright, intoxicatingly invigorating; one of those days peculiar to the ripest hours of our American autumn. This weather must have had much to do with the spontaneous enthusiasm which seized the troops—an enthusiasm aided, doubtless, by glad thoughts of the victory of Look-out Mountain won the day previous, and also by the elation attending the capture, after a fierce struggle, of the long ranges of rifle-pits at the mountain's base, where orders for the time should have stopped the advance. But there and then it was that the army took the bit between its teeth, and ran away with the generals to the victory commemorated. General Grant, at Culpepper, a few weeks prior to crossing the Rapidan for the Wilderness, expressed to a visitor his impression of the impulse and the spectacle. Said he, 'I never saw anything like it': language which seems curiously undertoned, considering its application; but from the taciturn Commander it was equivalent to a superlative or hyperbole from the talkative.

The height of the Ridge, according to the account at hand, varies along its length from six to seven hundred feet above the plain; it slopes at an angle of about forty-five degrees.

NOTE [11], page 77

The great Parrott gun, planted in the marshes of James Island, and employed in the prolonged though at times intermitted bombardment of Charleston, was known among our soldiers as the Swamp Angel.

St. Michael's, characterised by its venerable tower, was the historic and aristocratic church of the town.

NOTE [12], page 88

Among the North-western regiments there would seem to have been more than one which carried a living eagle as an added ensign. The bird commemorated here was, according to the account, borne aloft on a perch beside the standard; went through successive battles and campaigns; was more than once under the surgeon's hands; and at the close of the contest found honourable repose in the capital of Wisconsin, from which state he had gone to the wars.

NOTE [13], page 89

The late Major-General McPherson, commanding the Army of the Tennessee, a native of Ohio and a West Pointer, was one of the foremost spirits of the war. Young, though a veteran; hardy, intrepid, sensitive in honour, full of engaging qualities, with manly beauty; possessed of genius, a favourite with the army, and with Grant and Sherman. Both Generals have generously acknowledged their professional obligations to the able engineer and admirable soldier, their subordinate and junior.

In an informal account written by the Achilles to this Sarpedon, he says :—

'On that day we avenged his death. Near twenty-two hundred of the enemy's dead remained on the ground when night closed upon the scene of action.'

It is significant of the scale on which the war was waged that the engagement thus written of goes solely (so far as can be learned) under the vague designation of one of the battles before Atlanta.

NOTE [14], page 96

This piece was written while yet the reports were coming north of Sherman's homeward advance from Savannah. It is needless to point out its purely dramatic character.

Though the sentiment ascribed in the beginning of the second stanza must, in the present reading, suggest the historic tragedy of the 14th of April, nevertheless, as intimated, it was written prior to that event, and without any distinct application in the writer's mind. After consideration, it is allowed to remain.

Few need be reminded that, by the less intelligent classes of the South, Abraham Lincoln, by nature the most kindly of men, was regarded as a monster wantonly warring upon liberty. He stood for the personification of tyrannic power. Each Union soldier was called a Lincolnite.

Undoubtedly Sherman, in the desolation he inflicted after leaving Atlanta, acted not in contravention of orders ; and all, in a military point of view, is by military judges deemed to have been expedient, and nothing can abate General Sherman's shining renown ; his claims to it rest on no single campaign. Still, there are those who cannot but contrast some of the scenes enacted in Georgia and the Carolinas, and also in the Shenandoah, with a circumstance in a great civil war of heathen antiquity. Plutarch relates that in a military council held by Pompey and the chiefs of that party which stood for the Commonwealth, it was decided that under no plea should any city be sacked that was subject to the people of Rome. There was this difference, however, between the Roman civil conflict and the American one. The war of Pompey and Cæsar divided the Roman people promiscuously ; that of the North and South ran a frontier line between what for the time were distinct communities or nations. In this circumstance, possibly, and some others, may be found both the cause and the justification of some of the sweeping measures adopted.

NOTE [15], page 103

At this period of excitement the thought was by some passionately welcomed that the Presidential successor had been raised up by heaven to wreak vengeance on the South. The idea originated in the remembrance that Andrew Johnson by birth belonged to that class of Southern whites who never cherished love for the dominant one ; that he was a citizen of Tennessee, where the contest at times and in places had been close and bitter as a Middle Age feud ; that himself and family had been hardly treated by the Secessionists.

But the expectations built hereon (if, indeed, ever soberly entertained), happily for the country, have not been verified.

Likewise the feeling which would have held the entire South chargeable with the crime of one exceptional assassin, this too has died away with the natural excitement of the hour.

NOTE [16], page 106

The incident on which this piece is based is narrated in a newspaper account of the battle to be found in the *Rebellion Record*. During the disaster to the National forces on the first day, a brigade on the extreme left found itself isolated. The perils it encountered are given in detail. Among others, the following sentences occur :—

'Under cover of the fire from the bluffs, the rebels rushed down, crossed the ford, and in a moment were seen forming this side the creek in open fields, and within close musket-range. Their colour-bearers stepped defiantly to the front as the engagement opened furiously ; the rebels pouring in sharp, quick volleys of musketry, and their batteries above continuing to support them with a destructive fire. Our sharpshooters wanted to pick off the audacious rebel colour-bearers, but Colonel Stuart interposed : "No, no, they 're too brave fellows to be killed." '

NOTE [17], page 108

According to a report of the Secretary of War, there were on the first day of March, 1865, 965,000 men on the army pay-rolls. Of these, some 200,000—artillery, cavalry, and infantry—made up from the larger portion of the veterans of Grant and Sherman, marched by the President. The total number of Union troops enlisted during the war was 2,668,000.

NOTE [18], page 111

For a month or two after the completion of peace, some thousands of released captives from the military prisons of the North, natives of all parts of the South, passed through the city of New York, sometimes waiting farther transportation for days, during which interval they wandered penniless about the streets, or lay in their worn and patched grey uniforms under the trees of the Battery, near the barracks where they were lodged and fed. They were transported and provided for at the charge of Government.

NOTE [19], page 113

Shortly prior to the evacuation of Petersburg, the enemy, with a view to ultimate repossession, interred some of his heavy guns in the same field with his dead, and with every circumstance calculated to deceive. Subsequently the negroes exposed the stratagem.

NOTE [20], page 117

The records of Northern colleges attest what numbers of our noblest youth went from them to the battlefield. Southern members of the same classes arrayed themselves on the side of Secession; while Southern seminaries contributed large quotas. Of all these, what numbers marched who never returned except on the shield.

NOTE [21], page 129

Written prior to the founding of the National Cemetery at Andersonville, where 15,000 of the reinterred captives now sleep, each beneath his personal head-board, inscribed from records found in the prison hospital. Some hundreds rest apart and without name. A glance at the published pamphlet containing the list of the buried at Andersonville conveys a feeling mournfully impressive. Seventy-four large double-columned pages in fine print. Looking through them is like getting lost among the old turbaned head-stones and cypresses in the interminable Black Forest of Scutari, over against Constantinople.

NOTE [22], page 137

In one of Kilpatrick's earlier cavalry fights near Aldie, a Colonel who, being under arrest, had been temporarily deprived of his sword, nevertheless, unarmed, insisted upon charging at the head of his men, which he did, and the onset proved victorious.

NOTE [23], page 142

Certain of Mosby's followers, on the charge of being unlicensed foragers or fighters, being hung by order of a Union cavalry commander, the Partisan promptly retaliated in the woods. In turn, this also was retaliated, it is said. To what extent such deplorable proceedings were carried it is not easy to learn.

South of the Potomac in Virginia, and within a gallop of the Long Bridge at Washington, is the confine of a country, in some places wild, which throughout the war it was unsafe for a Union man to traverse except with an armed escort. This was the chase of Mosby, the scene of many of his exploits or those of his men. In the heart of this region at least one fortified camp was maintained by our cavalry, and from time to time expeditions were made therefrom. Owing to the nature of the country and the embittered feeling of its inhabitants, many of these expeditions ended disastrously. Such results were helped by the exceeding cunning of the enemy, born of his woodcraft, and, in some instances, by undue confidence on the part of our men. A body of cavalry, starting from camp with the view of breaking up a nest of rangers, and absent say three days, would return with a number of their own forces killed and wounded (ambushed), without being able to retaliate farther than by foraging on the country, destroying a

house or two reported to be haunts of the guerillas, or capturing non-combatants accused of being secretly active in their behalf.

In the verse the name of Mosby is invested with some of those associations with which the popular mind is familiar. But facts do not warrant the belief that every clandestine attack of men who passed for Mosby's was made under his eye, or even by his knowledge.

In partisan warfare he proved himself shrewd, able, and enterprising, and always a wary fighter. He stood well in the confidence of his superior officers, and was employed by them at times in furtherance of important movements. To our wounded on more than one occasion he showed considerate kindness. Officers and civilians captured by forces under his immediate command were, so long as remaining under his orders, treated with civility. These things are well known to those personally familiar with the irregular fighting in Virginia.

NOTE [24], page 162

Among those summoned during the spring just passed to appear before the Reconstruction Committee of Congress was Robert E. Lee. His testimony is deeply interesting, both in itself and as coming from him. After various questions had been put and briefly answered, these words were addressed to him :—

'If there be any other matter about which you wish to speak on this occasion, do so freely.' Waiving this invitation, he responded by a short personal explanation of some point in a previous answer, and, after a few more brief questions and replies, the interview closed.

In the verse a poetical liberty has been ventured. Lee is not only represented as responding to the invitation, but also as at last renouncing his cold reserve, doubtless the cloak to feelings more or less poignant. If for such freedom warrant be necessary, the speeches in ancient histories, not to speak of those in Shakespeare's historic plays, may not unfitly perhaps be cited.

The character of the original measures proposed about this time in the National Legislature for the treatment of the (as yet) Congressionally excluded South, and the spirit in which those measures were advocated—these are circumstances which it is fairly supposable would have deeply influenced the thoughts, whether spoken or withheld, of a Southerner placed in the position of Lee before the Reconstruction Committee.

SUPPLEMENT

WERE I fastidiously anxious for the symmetry of this book, it would close with the notes. But the times are such that patriotism—not free from solicitude—urges a claim overriding all literary scruples.

It is more than a year since the memorable surrender, but events have not yet rounded themselves into completion. Not justly can we complain of this. There has been an upheaval affecting the basis of things ; to altered circumstances complicated adaptations are to be made ; there are difficulties great and novel. But is Reason still waiting for Passion to spend itself ? We have sung of the soldiers and sailors, but who shall hymn the politicians ?

In view of the infinite desirableness of Re-establishment, and considering that, so far as feeling is concerned, it depends not mainly on the temper in which the South regards the North, but rather conversely ; one who never was a blind adherent feels constrained to submit some thoughts, counting on the indulgence of his countrymen.

And, first, it may be said that, if among the feelings and opinions growing immediately out of a great civil convulsion, there are any which time shall modify or do away, they are presumably those of a less temperate and charitable cast.

There seems no reason why patriotism and narrowness should go together, or why intellectual impartiality should be confounded with political trimming, or why serviceable truth should keep cloistered because not partisan. Yet the work of Reconstruction, if admitted

to be feasible at all, demands little but common sense and Christian charity. Little but these ? These are much.

Some of us are concerned because as yet the South shows no penitence. But what exactly do we mean by this ? Since down to the close of the war she never confessed any for braving it, the only penitence now left her is that which springs solely from the sense of discomfiture ; and since this evidently would be a contrition hypocritical, it would be unworthy in us to demand it. Certain it is that penitence, in the sense of voluntary humiliation, will never be displayed. Nor does this afford just ground for unreserved condemnation. It is enough, for all practical purposes, if the South have been taught by the terrors of civil war to feel that Secession, like Slavery, is against Destiny ; that both now lie buried in one grave ; that her fate is linked with ours ; and that together we comprise the Nation.

The clouds of heroes who battled for the Union it is needless to eulogise here. But how of the soldiers on the other side ? And when of a free community we name the soldiers, we thereby name the people. It was in subserviency to the slave-interest that Secession was plotted ; but it was under the plea, plausibly urged, that certain inestimable rights guaranteed by the Constitution were directly menaced that the people of the South were cajoled into revolution. Through the arts of the conspirators and the perversity of fortune, the most sensitive love of liberty was entrapped into the support of a war whose implied end was the erecting in our advanced century of an Anglo-American empire based upon the systematic degradation of man.

Spite this clinging reproach, however, signal military virtues and achievements have conferred upon the Confederate arms historic fame, and upon certain of the commanders a renown extending beyond the sea—a

renown which we of the North could not suppress, even if we would. In personal character, also, not a few of the military leaders of the South enforce forbearance; the memory of others the North refrains from disparaging; and some, with more or less of reluctance, she can respect. Posterity, sympathising with our convictions, but removed from our passions, may perhaps go farther here. If George IV. could, out of the graceful instinct of a gentleman, raise an honourable monument in the great fane of Christendom over the remains of the enemy of his dynasty, Charles Edward, the invader of England and victor in the rout at Prestonpans—upon whose head the king's ancestor but one reign removed had set a price—is it probable that the grandchildren of General Grant will pursue with rancour, or slur by sour neglect, the memory of Stonewall Jackson?

But the South herself is not wanting in recent histories and biographies which record the deeds of her chieftains —writings freely published at the North by loyal houses, widely read here, and with a deep though saddened interest. By students of the war such works are hailed as welcome accessories, and tending to the completeness of the record.

Supposing a happy issue out of present perplexities, then, in the generation next to come, Southerners there will be yielding allegiance to the Union, feeling all their interests bound up in it, and yet cherishing unrebuked that kind of feeling for the memory of the soldiers of the fallen Confederacy that Burns, Scott, and the Ettrick Shepherd felt for the memory of the gallant clansmen ruined through their fidelity to the Stuarts—a feeling whose passion was tempered by the poetry imbuing it, and which in no wise affected their loyalty to the Georges, and which, it may be added, indirectly contributed excellent things to literature. But, setting this view aside,

dishonourable would it be in the South were she willing to abandon to shame the memory of brave men who with signal personal disinterestedness warred in her behalf, though from motives, as we believe, so deplorably astray.

Patriotism is not baseness, neither is it inhumanity. The mourners who this summer bear flowers to the mounds of the Virginian and Georgian dead are, in their domestic bereavement and proud affection, as sacred in the eye of Heaven as are those who go with similar offerings of tender grief and love into the cemeteries of our Northern martyrs. And yet, in one aspect, how needless to point the contrast.

Cherishing such sentiments, it will hardly occasion surprise that, in looking over the battle-pieces in the foregoing collection, I have been tempted to withdraw or modify some of them, fearful lest in presenting, though but dramatically and by way of a poetic record, the passions and epithets of civil war, I might be contributing to a bitterness which every sensible American must wish at an end. So, too, with the emotion of victory as reproduced on some pages, and particularly toward the close. It should not be construed into an exultation misapplied—an exultation as ungenerous as unwise, and made to minister, however indirectly, to that kind of censoriousness too apt to be produced in certain natures by success after trying reverses. Zeal is not of necessity religion, neither is it always of the same essence with poetry or patriotism.

There were excesses which marked the conflict, most of which are perhaps inseparable from a civil strife so intense and prolonged, and involving warfare in some border countries new and imperfectly civilised. Barbarities also there were, for which the Southern people collectively can hardly be held responsible, though perpetrated by ruffians in their name. But surely other qualities—

exalted ones—courage and fortitude matchless, were likewise displayed, and largely; and justly may these be held the characteristic traits, and not the former.

In this view, what Northern writer, however patriotic, but must revolt from acting on paper a part anyway akin to that of the live dog to the dead lion; and yet it is right to rejoice for our triumph, so far as it may justly imply an advance for our whole country and for humanity.

Let it be held no reproach to any one that he pleads for reasonable consideration for our late enemies, now stricken down and unavoidably debarred, for the time, from speaking through authorised agencies for themselves. Nothing has been urged here in the foolish hope of conciliating those men—few in number, we trust—who have resolved never to be reconciled to the Union. On such hearts everything is thrown away except it be religious commiseration, and the sincerest. Yet let them call to mind that unhappy Secessionist, not a military man, who with impious alacrity fired the first shot of the Civil War at Sumter, and a little more than four years afterward fired the last one into his own heart at Richmond.

Noble was the gesture into which patriotic passion surprised the people in a utilitarian time and country; yet the glory of the war falls short of its pathos—a pathos which now at last ought to disarm all animosity.

How many and earnest thoughts still rise, and how hard to repress them. We feel what past years have been, and years, unretarded years, shall come. May we all have moderation; may we all show candour. Though, perhaps, nothing could ultimately have averted the strife, and though to treat of human actions is to deal wholly with second causes, nevertheless, let us not cover up or try to extenuate what, humanly speaking, is the truth—namely, that those unfraternal denunciations, continued through years, and which at last inflamed to deeds that

ended in bloodshed, were reciprocal; and that, had the preponderating strength and the prospect of its unlimited increase lain on the other side, on ours might have lain those actions which now in our late opponents we stigmatise under the name of Rebellion. As frankly let us own—what it would be unbecoming to parade were foreigners concerned—that our triumph was won not more by skill and bravery than by superior resources and crushing numbers; that it was a triumph, too, over a people for years politically misled by designing men, and also by some honestly-erring men, who from their position could not have been otherwise than broadly influential; a people who, though, indeed, they sought to perpetuate the curse of slavery, and even extend it, were not the authors of it, but (less fortunate, not less righteous than we) were the fated inheritors; a people who, having a like origin with ourselves, share essentially in whatever worthy qualities we may possess. No one can add to the lasting reproach which hopeless defeat has now cast upon Secession by withholding the recognition of these verities.

Surely we ought to take it to heart that that kind of pacification, based upon principles operating equally all over the land, which lovers of their country yearn for, and which our arms, though signally triumphant, did not bring about, and which law-making, however anxious, or energetic, or repressive, never by itself can achieve, may yet be largely aided by generosity of sentiment public and private. Some revisionary legislation and adaptive is indispensable; but with this should harmoniously work another kind of prudence, not unallied with entire magnanimity. Benevolence and policy—Christianity and Machiavelli—dissuade from penal severities toward the subdued. Abstinence here is as obligatory as considerate care for our unfortunate fellow-men late in

bonds, and, if observed, would equally prove to be wise forecast. The great qualities of the South, those attested in the War, we can perilously alienate, or we may make them nationally available at need.

The blacks, in their infant pupilage to freedom, appeal to the sympathies of every humane mind. The paternal guardianship which for the interval Government exercises over them was prompted equally by duty and benevolence. Yet such kindliness should not be allowed to exclude kindliness to communities who stand nearer to us in nature. For the future of the freed slaves we may well be concerned; but the future of the whole country, involving the future of the blacks, urges a paramount claim upon our anxiety. Effective benignity, like the Nile, is not narrow in its bounty, and true policy is always broad. To be sure, it is vain to seek to glide, with moulded words, over the difficulties of the situation. And for them who are neither partisans, nor enthusiasts, nor theorists, nor cynics, there are some doubts not readily to be solved. And there are fears. Why is not the cessation of war now at length attended with the settled calm of peace? Wherefore in a clear sky do we still turn our eyes toward the South, as the Neapolitan, months after the eruption, turns his toward Vesuvius? Do we dread lest the repose may be deceptive? In the recent convulsion has the crater but shifted? Let us revere that sacred uncertainty which forever impends over men and nations. Those of us who always abhorred slavery as an atheistical iniquity, gladly we join in the exulting chorus of humanity over its downfall. But we should remember that emancipation was accomplished not by deliberate legislation; only through agonised violence could so mighty a result be effected. In our natural solicitude to confirm the benefit of liberty to the blacks, let us forbear from measures of dubious constitutional rightfulness toward our white

countrymen—measures of a nature to provoke, among other of the last evils, exterminating hatred of race toward race. In imagination let us place ourselves in the unprecedented position of the Southerners—their position as regards the millions of ignorant manumitted slaves in their midst, for whom some of us now claim the suffrage. Let us be Christians toward our fellow-whites, as well as philanthropists toward the blacks, our fellow-men. In all things, and toward all, we are enjoined to do as we would be done by. Nor should we forget that benevolent desires, after passing a certain point, cannot undertake their own fulfilment without incurring the risk of evils beyond those sought to be remedied. Something may well be left to the graduated care of future legislation, and to heaven. In one point of view the co-existence of the two races in the South—whether the negro be bond or free—seems (even as it did to Abraham Lincoln) a grave evil. Emancipation has ridded the country of the reproach, but not wholly of the calamity. Especially in the present transition period for both races in the South, more or less of trouble may not unreasonably be anticipated ; but let us not hereafter be too swift to charge the blame exclusively in any one quarter. With certain evils men must be more or less patient. Our institutions have a potent digestion, and may in time convert and assimilate to good all elements thrown in, however originally alien.

But, so far as immediate measures looking toward permanent Re-establishment are concerned, no consideration should tempt us to pervert the national victory into oppression for the vanquished. Should plausible promise of eventual good, or a deceptive or spurious sense of duty, lead us to essay this, count we must on serious consequences, not the least of which would be divisions among the Northern adherents of the Union. Assuredly, if any

honest Catos there be who thus far have gone with us, no longer will they do so, but oppose us, and as resolutely as hitherto they have supported. But this path of thought leads toward those waters of bitterness from which one can only turn aside and be silent.

But supposing Re-establishment so far advanced that the Southern seats in Congress are occupied, and by men qualified in accordance with those cardinal principles of representative government which hitherto have prevailed in the land—what then ? Why, the Congressmen elected by the people of the South will—represent the people of the South. This may seem a flat conclusion ; but, in view of the last five years, may there not be latent significance in it ? What will be the temper of those Southern members ? and, confronted by them, what will be the mood of our own representatives ? In private life true reconciliation seldom follows a violent quarrel ; but, if subsequent intercourse be unavoidable, nice observances and mutual are indispensable to the prevention of a new rupture. Amity itself can only be maintained by reciprocal respect, and true friends are punctilious equals. On the floor of Congress North and South are to come together after a passionate duel, in which the South, though proving her valour, has been made to bite the dust. Upon differences in debate shall acrimonious recriminations be exchanged ? shall censorious superiority assumed by one section provoke defiant self-assertion on the other ? shall Manassas and Chickamauga be retorted for Chattanooga and Richmond ? Under the supposition that the full Congress will be composed of gentlemen, all this is impossible. Yet, if otherwise, it needs no prophet of Israel to foretell the end. The maintenance of Congressional decency in the future will rest mainly with the North. Rightly will more forbearance be required from the North than the South, for the North is victor.

But some there are who may deem these latter thoughts inapplicable, and for this reason: Since the test-oath operatively excludes from Congress all who in any way participated in Secession, therefore none but Southerners wholly in harmony with the North are eligible to seats. This is true for the time being. But the oath is alterable; and in the wonted fluctuations of parties not improbably it will undergo alteration, assuming such a form, perhaps, as not to bar the admission into the National Legislature of men who represent the populations lately in revolt. Such a result would involve no violation of the principles of democratic government. Not readily can one perceive how the political existence of the millions of late Secessionists can permanently be ignored by this Republic. The years of the war tried our devotion to the Union; the time of peace may test the sincerity of our faith in democracy.

In no spirit of opposition, not by way of challenge, is anything here thrown out. These thoughts are sincere ones; they seem natural—inevitable. Here and there they must have suggested themselves to many thoughtful patriots. And, if they be just thoughts, ere long they must have that weight with the public which already they have had with individuals.

For that heroic band—those children of the furnace who, in regions like Texas and Tennessee, maintained their fidelity through terrible trials—we of the North felt for them, and profoundly we honour them. Yet passionate sympathy, with resentments so close as to be almost domestic in their bitterness, would hardly in the present juncture tend to discreet legislation. Were the Unionists and Secessionists but as Guelphs and Ghibellines? If not, then far be it from a great nation now to act in the spirit that animated a triumphant town-faction in the Middle Ages. But crowding thoughts must at last

be checked; and, in times like the present, one who desires to be impartially just in the expression of his views, moves as among sword-points presented on every side.

Let us pray that the terrible historic tragedy of our time may not have been enacted without instructing our whole beloved country through terror and pity; and may fulfilment verify in the end those expectations which kindle the bards of Progress and Humanity.

JOHN MARR
AND OTHER SAILORS
WITH SOME SEA-PIECES

INTRODUCTORY NOTE

To the text of *John Marr and other Sailors* as here reprinted a few varieties of phrasing from Melville's MS. have been added as foot-notes.

The prefatory paragraph concerning sailors' oaths is printed from a MS. note in Melville's handwriting inserted in his copy of *John Marr* and marked as referring to that book.

AUTHOR'S NOTE

TOUCHING certain expletives in the verse, it should be borne in mind that with sailors their profane language is essentially without profane purpose. Doubtless the originator of an exclamative oath passionately intends for the moment whatever etymological meaning it may have, but in generations of parroted repetition the ejaculation becomes a mechanical habit less of the utterer than of his organ of utterance; and, ethically viewed, is but a percussion of the air.

Hence, however reprehensible with the polite a sailor's habitual swearing may be, it is yet reverently to be presumed that the Recording Angel makes no note of it in that book wherein transgressions of the proprieties are never entered; the discriminating scribe setting down not the trespass of the tongue but the sins of the heart.

INSCRIPTION EPISTOLARY

TO

W. C. R.

HEALTH AND CONTENT:

Hilary, my companionable acquaintance, during an afternoon stroll under the trees along the higher bluffs of our Riverside Park last June, entertained me with one of those clever little theories, for the originating and formulating whereof he has a singular aptitude. He had but recently generalised it—so, at least, I inferred—from certain subtler particulars which, in the instances of sundry individuals, he flattered himself his perspicacity had enabled him to discern.

Let me communicate to you this theory; not that I imagine you will hail it as a rare intellectual acquisition; hardly that, but because I am much mistaken if it do not attract your personal interest, however little it may otherwise, and with other people, win consideration or regard.

Briefly put, it is this. Letting alone less familiar nationalities, an American born in England, or an Englishman born in America, each in his natural make-up retains through life, and will some way evince, an intangible something imbibed with his mother's milk from the soil of his nativity.

But for a signal illustration hereof, whom, think you, he cites? Well, look into any mirror at hand and you will see the gentleman. Yes, Hilary thinks he perceives in the nautical novels of W. C. R. an occasional flavour

as if the honest mid-sea brine, their main constituent, were impregnated with a dash of the New World's alluvium—such, say, as is discharged by our Father of Waters into the Gulf of Mexico. 'Natural enough,' he observes; 'for, though a countryman of the Queen—his parentage, home, and allegiance all Engish—this writer, I am credibly informed, is in his birthplace a New-Worlder; ay, first looked out upon life from a window here of our island of Manhattan, nor very far from the site of my place in Broadway, by Jove!'

Now, Hilary is that rare bird, a man at once genial and acute. Genial, I mean, without sharing much in mere gregariousness, which, with some, passes for a sort of geniality; and acute, though lacking more or less in cautionary self-scepticism. No wonder then that, however pleasing and instructive be Hilary's companionship, and much as I value the man, yet as touching more than one of his shrewder speculations I have been reluctantly led to distrust a little that penetrative perspicacity of his, a quality immoderately developed in him, and perhaps (who knows?) developed by his business; for he is an optician, daily having to do with the microscope, telescope, and other inventions for sharpening and extending our natural sight, thus enabling us mortals (as I once heard an eccentric put it) liberally to enlarge the field of our original and essential ignorance.

In a word, my excellent friend's private little theory, while, like many a big and bruited one, not without a fancifully plausible aspect commending it to the easy of belief, is yet, in my humble judgment—though I would not hint as much to him for the world—made up in no small part of one element inadmissible in sound philosophy —namely, moonshine.

As to his claim of finding signal evidence for it in the novels aforementioned, that is another matter. That, I

am inclined to think, is little else than the amiable illusion of a zealous patriot eager to appropriate anything that in any department may tend to reflect added lustre upon his beloved country.

But, dismissing theory, let me come to a fact, and put it fact-wise ; that is to say, a bit bluntly : By the suffrages of seamen and landsmen alike, *The Wreck of the Grosvenor* entitles the author to the naval crown in current literature. That book led the series of kindred ones by the same hand ; it is the flagship, and to name it implies the fleet.

Upon the *Grosvenor's* first appearance—in these waters, I was going to say—all competent judges exclaimed, each after his own fashion, something to this effect : The very spit of the brine in our faces ! What writer, so thoroughly as this one, knows the sea and the blue water of it ; the sailor and the heart of him ; the ship, too, and the sailing and handling of a ship ? Besides, to his knowledge he adds invention. And, withal, in his broader humane quality he shares the spirit of Richard H. Dana, a true poet's son, our own admirable *Man before the Mast*.

Well, in view of those unanimous verdicts summed up in the foregoing condensed delivery, with what conscientious satisfaction did I but just now, in the heading of this inscription, salute you, W. C. R., by running up your colours at my fore. Would that the craft thus embravened were one of some tonnage, so that the flag might be carried on a loftier spar, commanding an ampler horizon of your recognising friends.

But the pleasure I take in penning these lines is such that, did a literary inscription imply aught akin to any [1] bestowment, say, or benefit [2]—which it is so very far indeed

[1] The.
[2] Of a decoration.

from implying—then, sinner though I am, I should be tempted to repeat that divine apothegm which, were it repeated forever, would never stale : ' It is more blessed to give than to receive.' And though by the world at large so unworldly a maxim receives a more hospitable welcome at the ear than in the heart—and no wonder, considering the persistent deceptiveness of so many things mundane—nevertheless, in one province—and I mean no other one than literature—not every individual, I think, at least not every one whose years ought to discharge him from the minor illusions, will dispute it, who has had experience alike in receiving and giving, in one suggestive form or other, sincere contemporary praise. And what, essentially, is such praise ? Little else indeed than a less ineloquent form of recognition.

That these thoughts are no spurious ones, never mind from whomsoever proceeding, one naturally appeals to the author of *The Wreck of the Grosvenor*, who, in his duality as a commended novelist and liberal critic in his more especial department, may rightly be deemed an authority well qualified to determine.

Thus far as to matters which may be put into type. For personal feeling—the printed page is hardly the place for reiterating that. So I close here as I began, wishing you from my heart the most precious things I know of in this world—Health and Content.

JOHN MARR AND OTHER SAILORS

JOHN MARR

JOHN MARR, toward the close of the last century born in America of a mother unknown, and from boyhood up to maturity a sailor under divers flags, disabled at last from further maritime life by a crippling wound received at close quarters with pirates of the Keys, eventually betakes himself for a livelihood to less active employment ashore. There, too, he transfers his rambling disposition acquired as a seafarer.

After a variety of removals, at first as a sailmaker from seaport to seaport, then adventurously inland as a rough bench-carpenter, he, finally, in the last-named capacity, settles down about the year 1838 upon what was then a frontier-prairie, sparsely sprinkled with small oak-groves and yet fewer log-houses of a little colony but recently from one of our elder inland States. Here, putting a period to his rovings, he marries.

Ere long a fever, the bane of new settlements on teeming loam, and whose sallow livery was certain to show itself after an interval in the complexions of too many of these people, carries off his young wife and infant child. In one coffin, put together by his own hands, they are committed with meagre rites to the earth—another mound, though a small one, in the wide prairie, nor far from where the mound-builders of a race only conjecturable had left their pottery and bones, one common clay, under a strange terrace serpentine in form.

With an honest stillness in his general mien—swarthy and black-browed, with eyes that could soften or flash, but never harden, yet disclosing at times a melancholy

depth—this kinless man had affections which, once placed, not readily could be dislodged or resigned to a substituted object. Being now arrived at middle-life, he resolves never to quit the soil that holds the only beings ever connected with him by love in the family tie. His log-house he lets to a new-comer, one glad enough to get it, and dwells with the household.

While the acuter sense of his bereavement becomes mollified by time, the void at heart abides. Fain, if possible, would he fill that void by cultivating social relations yet nearer than before with a people whose lot he purposes sharing to the end—relations superadded to that mere work-a-day bond arising from participation in the same outward hardships, making reciprocal helpfulness a matter of course. But here, and nobody to blame, he is obstructed.

More familiarly to consort, men of a practical turn must sympathetically converse, and upon topics of real life. But, whether as to persons or events, one cannot always be talking about the present, much less speculating about the future; one must needs recur to the past, which, with the mass of men, where the past is in any personal way a common inheritance, supplies to most practical natures the basis of sympathetic communion.

But the past of John Marr was not the past of these pioneers. Their hands had rested on the plough-tail, his upon the ship's helm. They knew but their own kind and their own usages; to him had been revealed something of the checkered globe. So limited unavoidably was the mental reach, and by consequence the range of sympathy, in this particular band of domestic emigrants, hereditary tillers of the soil, that the ocean, but a hearsay to their fathers, had now through yet deeper inland removal become to themselves little more than a rumour traditional and vague.

They were a staid people; staid through habituation to monotonous hardship; ascetics by necessity not less than through moral bias; nearly all of them sincerely, however narrowly, religious. They were kindly at need, after their fashion; but to a man wonted—as John Marr in his previous homeless sojournings could not but have been—to the free-and-easy tavern-clubs affording cheap recreation of an evening in certain old and comfortable seaport towns of that time, and yet more familiar with the companionship afloat of the sailors of the same period, something was lacking. That something was geniality, the flower of life springing from some sense of joy in it, more or less. This their lot could not give to these hard-working endurers of the dispiriting malaria—men to whom a holiday never came—and they had too much of uprightness and no art at all or desire to affect what they did not really feel. At a corn-husking, their least grave of gatherings, did the lone-hearted mariner seek to divert his own thoughts from sadness, and in some degree interest theirs, by adverting to aught removed from the crosses and trials of their personal surroundings, naturally enough he would slide into some marine story or picture, but would soon recoil upon himself and be silent, finding no encouragement to proceed. Upon one such occasion an elderly man—a blacksmith, and at Sunday gatherings an earnest exhorter—honestly said to him, 'Friend, we know nothing of that here.'

Such unresponsiveness in one's fellow-creatures set apart from factitious life, and by their vocation—in those days little helped by machinery—standing, as it were, next of kin to Nature; this, to John Marr, seemed of a piece with the apathy of Nature herself as envisaged to him here on a prairie where none but the perished mound-builders had as yet left a durable mark.

The remnant of Indians thereabout—all but exter-

minated in their recent and final war with regular white troops, a war waged by the Red Men for their native soil and natural rights—had been coerced into the occupancy of wilds not very far beyond the Mississippi—wilds *then*, but now the seats of municipalities and states. Prior to that, the bisons, once streaming countless in processional herds, or browsing as in an endless battle-line over these vast aboriginal pastures, had retreated, dwindled in number, before the hunters, in main a race distinct from the agricultural pioneers, though generally their advance-guard. Such a double exodus of man and beast left the plain a desert, green or blossoming indeed, but almost as forsaken as the Siberian Obi. Save the prairie-hen, sometimes startled from its lurking-place in the rank grass; and, in their migratory season, pigeons, high overhead on the wing, in dense multitudes eclipsing the day like a passing storm-cloud; save these—there being no wide woods with their underwood—birds were strangely few.

Blank stillness would for hours reign unbroken on this prairie. 'It is the bed of a dried-up sea,' said the companionless sailor—no geologist—to himself, musing at twilight upon the fixed undulations of that immense alluvial expanse bounded only by the horizon, and missing there the stir that, to alert eyes and ears, animates at all times the apparent solitudes of the deep.

But a scene quite at variance with one's antecedents may yet prove suggestive of them. Hooped round by a level rim, the prairie was to John Marr a reminder of ocean.

With some of his former shipmates, *chums* on certain cruises, he had contrived, prior to this last and more remote removal, to keep up a little correspondence at odd intervals. But from tidings of anybody or any sort he,

in common with the other settlers, was now cut off; quite cut off, except from such news as might be conveyed over the grassy billows by the last arrived prairie schooner —the vernacular term, in those parts and times, for the emigrant wagon arched high over with sail-cloth, and voyaging across the vast champaign. There was no reachable post-office as yet; not even the rude little receptive box with lid and leather hinges, set up at convenient intervals on a stout stake along some solitary green way, affording a perch for birds, and which, later in the unintermitting advance of the frontier, would perhaps decay into a mossy monument, attesting yet another successive overleaped limit of civilised life; a life which in America can to-day hardly be said to have any western bound but the ocean that washes Asia. Throughout these plains, now in places over-populous with towns over-opulent; sweeping plains, elsewhere fenced off in every direction into flourishing farms—pale townsmen and hale farmers alike, in part, the descendants of the first sallow settlers; a region that half a century ago produced little for the sustenance of man, but to-day launching its superabundant wheat-harvest on the world; of this prairie, now everywhere intersected with wire and rail, hardly can it be said that at the period here written of there was so much as a traceable road. To the long-distance traveller the oak-groves, wide apart, and varying in compass and form; these, with recent settlements, yet more widely separate, offered some landmarks; but otherwise he steered by the sun. In early midsummer, even going but from one log-encampment to the next, a journey it might be of hours or good part of a day, travel was much like navigation. In some more enriched depressions between the long, green, graduated swells, smooth as those of ocean becalmed receiving and subduing to its own tranquillity the voluminous surge raised

by some far-off hurricane of days previous, here one would catch the first indication of advancing strangers either in the distance, as a far sail at sea, by the glistening white canvas of the wagon, the wagon itself wading through the rank vegetation and hidden by it, or, failing that, when near to, in the ears of the team, peeking, if not above the tall tiger-lilies, yet above the yet taller grass.

Luxuriant, this wilderness ; but, to its denizen, a friend left behind anywhere in the world seemed not alone absent to sight, but an absentee from existence.

Though John Marr's shipmates could not all have departed life, yet as subjects of meditation they were like phantoms of the dead. As the growing sense of his environment threw him more and more upon retrospective musings, these phantoms, next to those of his wife and child, became spiritual companions, losing something of their first indistinctness and putting on at last a dim semblance of mute life ; and they were lit by that aureola circling over any object of the affections in the past for reunion with which an imaginative heart passionately yearns.

He invokes these visionary ones, striving, as it were, to get into verbal communion with them, or, under yet stronger illusion, reproaching them for their silence :—

Since as in night's deck-watch ye show,
Why, lads, so silent here to me,
Your watchmate of times long ago ?

Once, for all the darkling sea,
You your voices raised how clearly,
Striking in when tempest sung ;
Hoisting up the storm-sail cheerly,
Life is storm—let storm ! you rung.

Taking things as fated merely,
Childlike though the world ye spanned ;
Nor holding unto life too dearly,
Ye who held your lives in hand—
Skimmers, who on oceans four
Petrels were, and larks ashore.

O, not from memory lightly flung,
Forgot, like strains no more availing,
The heart to music haughtier strung ;
Nay, frequent near me, never staling,
Whose good feeling kept ye young.
Like tides that enter creek or stream,
Ye come, ye visit me, or seem
Swimming out from seas of faces,
Alien myriads memory traces,
To enfold me in a dream !

I yearn as ye. But rafts that strain,
Parted, shall they lock again ?
Twined we were, entwined, then riven,
Ever to new embracements driven,
Shifting gulf-weed of the main !
And how if one here shift no more,
Lodged by the flinging surge ashore ?
Nor less, as now, in eve's decline,
Your shadowy fellowship is mine.
Ye float around me, form and feature :—
Tattooings, ear-rings, love-locks curled ;
Barbarians of man's simpler nature,
Unworldly servers of the world.
Yea, present all, and dear to me,
Though shades, or scouring China's sea.

Whither, whither, merchant-sailors,
Whitherward now in roaring gales ?
Competing still, ye huntsman-whalers,
In leviathan's wake what boat prevails ?
And man-of-war's men, whereaway ?
If now no dinned drum beat to quarters
On the wilds of midnight waters—
Foemen looming through the spray ;
Do yet your gangway lanterns, streaming,
Vainly strive to pierce below,
When, tilted from the slant plank gleaming,
A brother you see to darkness go ?

But, gunmates lashed in shotted canvas,
If where long watch-below ye keep,
Never the shrill '*All hands up hammocks !*'
Breaks the spell that charms your sleep,
And summoning trumps might vainly call,
And booming guns implore—
A beat, a heart-beat musters all,
One heart-beat at heart-core.
It musters. But to clasp, retain ;
To see you at the halyards main—
To hear your chorus once again !

BRIDEGROOM DICK

(1876)

SUNNING ourselves in October on a day
Balmy as spring, though the year was in decay,
I lading my pipe, she stirring her tea,
My old woman she says to me,
'Feel ye, old man, how the season mellows?'
And why should I not, blessed heart alive,
Here mellowing myself, past sixty-five,
To think o' the May-time o' pennoned young fellows
This stripped old hulk here for years may survive.

Ere yet, long ago, we were spliced, Bonny Blue,
(Silvery it gleams down the moon-glade o' time,
Ah, sugar in the bowl and berries in the prime!)
Coxswain I o' the Commodore's crew—
Under me the fellows that manned his fine gig,
Spinning him ashore, a king in full fig.
Chirrupy even when crosses rubbed me,
Bridegroom Dick lieutenants dubbed me.
Pleasant at a yarn, Bob o' Linkum in a song,
Diligent in duty and nattily arrayed,
Favoured I was, wife, and *fleeted* right along;
And though but a tot for such a tall grade,
A high quartermaster at last I was made.

All this, old lassie, you have heard before,
But you listen again for the sake e'en o' me;
No babble stales o' the good times o' yore
To Joan, if Darby the babbler be.

Babbler ?—O' what ? Addled brains, they forget !
O—quartermaster I ; yes, the signals set,
Hoisted the ensign, mended it when frayed,
Polished up the binnacle, minded the helm,
And prompt every order blithely obeyed.
To me would the officers say a word cheery—
Break through the starch o' the quarter-deck realm ;
His coxswain late, so the Commodore's pet.
Ay, and in night-watches long and weary,
Bored nigh to death with the naval [1] etiquette,
Yearning, too, for fun, some younker, a cadet,
Dropping for time each vain bumptious trick,
Boylike would unbend to Bridegroom Dick.
But a limit there was—a check, d' ye see :
Those fine young aristocrats knew their degree.

Well, stationed aft where their lordships keep—
Seldom going forward excepting to sleep—
I, boozing now on bygone years,
My betters recall along with my peers.
Recall them ? Wife, but I see them plain :
Alive, alert, every man stirs again.
Ay, and again on the lee-side pacing,
My spy-glass carrying, a truncheon in show,
Turning at the taffrail, my footsteps retracing,
Proud in my duty, again methinks I go.
And Dave, Dainty Dave, I mark where he stands,
Our trim sailing-master, to time the high-noon,
That thingumbob sextant perplexing eyes and hands,
Squinting at the sun, or twigging o' the moon ;
Then, touching his cap to Old Chock-a-Block
Commanding the quarter-deck—' Sir, twelve o'clock.'

[1] Sea.

Where sails he now, that trim sailing-master,
Slender, yes, as the ship's sky-s'l pole ?
Dimly I mind me of some sad disaster—
Dainty Dave was dropped from the navy-roll !
And ah, for old Lieutenant Chock-a-Block—
Fast, wife, chock-fast to death's black dock !
Buffeted about the obstreperous ocean,
Fleeted his life, if lagged his promotion.
Little girl, they are all, all gone, I think,
Leaving Bridegroom Dick here with lids that wink.

Where is Ap Catesby ? The fights fought of yore
Famed him, and laced him with epaulets, and more.
But fame is a wake that after-wakes cross,
And the waters wallow all, and laugh *Where 's the loss ?*
But John Bull's bullet in his shoulder bearing
Ballasted Ap in his long seafaring.
The middies they ducked to the man who had messed
With Decatur in the gun-room, or forward pressed
Fighting beside Perry, Hull, Porter, and the rest.

Humped veteran o' the Heart-o'-Oak war,
Moored long in haven where the old heroes are,
Never on *you* did the ironclads jar !
Your open deck when the boarder assailed,
The frank old heroic hand to hand then availed.

But where 's Guert Gan ? Still heads he the van ?
As before Vera Cruz, when he dashed splashing through
The blue rollers sunned, in his brave gold-and-blue,
And, ere his cutter in keel took the strand,
Aloft waved his sword on the hostile land !

Went up the cheering, the quick chanticleering ;
All hands vying—all colours flying :
' Cock-a-doodle-doo ! ' and ' Row, boys, row ! '
' Hey, Starry Banner ! ' ' Hi, Santa Anna ! '—
Old Scott's young dash at Mexico.
Fine forces o' the land, fine forces o' the sea,
Fleet, army, and flotilla—tell, heart o' me,
Tell, if you can, whereaway now they be !

But ah, how to speak of the hurricane unchained—
The Union's strands parted in the hawser over-
strained ;
Our [1] flag blown to shreds, anchors gone altogether—
The dashed fleet o' States in Secession's foul weather.

Lost in the smother o' that wide public stress,
In hearts, private hearts, what ties there were
snapped !
Tell, Hal—vouch, Will, o' the ward-room mess,
On you how the riving thunder-bolt clapped.
With a bead in your eye and beads in your glass,
And a grip o' the flipper, it was part and pass :
' Hal, must it be ? Well, if come indeed the shock,
To North or to South, let the victory cleave,
Vaunt it he may on his dunghill the cock,
But *Uncle Sam's* eagle never crow will, believe.'

Sentiment : ay, while suspended hung all,
Ere the guns against Sumter opened there the ball,
And partners were taken, and the red dance began,
War's red dance o' death !—Well, we, to a man,
We sailors o' the North, wife, how could we lag ?—
Strike with your kin, and you stick to the flag !

[1] But how to speak o' the lamentable days
Hawsers parted, and started stays ;
The

But to sailors o' the South that easy way was barred.
To some, dame, believe (and I speak o' what I know),
Wormwood the trial and the Uzzite's black shard ;
And the faithfuller the heart, the crueller the throe.
Duty ? It pulled with more than one string,
This way and that, and anyhow a sting.
The flag and your kin, how be true unto both ?
If either plight ye keep, then ye break the other troth.
But elect here they must, though the casuists were out ;
Decide—hurry up—and throttle every doubt.

Of all these thrills thrilled at keelson, and throes,
Little felt the shoddyites a-toasting o' their toes ;
In mart and bazaar Lucre chuckled the huzza,
Coining the dollars in the bloody mint of war.
But in men, grey knights o' the Order o' Scars,
And brave boys bound by vows unto Mars,
Nature grappled honour, intertwisting in the strife :—
But some cut the knot with a thoroughgoing knife.
For how when the drums beat ? How in the fray
In Hampton Roads on the fine balmy day ?

There a lull, wife, befell—drop o' silence in the din.
Let us enter that silence ere the belchings rebegin.—
Through a ragged rift aslant in the cannonade's smoke
An ironclad reveals her repellent broadside
Bodily intact. But a frigate, all oak,
Shows honeycombed by shot, and her deck crimson-dyed.
And a trumpet from port of the ironclad hails,
Summoning the other, whose flag never trails :
' Surrender that frigate, Will ! Surrender,
Or I will sink her—*ram*, and end her ! '

'Twas Hal. And Will, from the naked heart-o'-oak,
Will, the old messmate, minus trumpet, spoke,
Informally intrepid—' Sink her, and be damned ! ' [1]
Enough. Gathering way, the ironclad *rammed.*
The frigate, heeling over, on the wave threw a dusk.
Not sharing in the slant, the clapper of her bell
The fixed metal struck [2]—uninvoked struck the knell
Of the *Cumberland* stilettoed by the *Merrimac's* tusk ;
While, broken in the wound underneath the gun-deck,
Like a sword-fish's blade in leviathan waylaid,
The tusk was left infixed in the fast-foundering wreck.
There, dungeoned [3] in the cockpit, the wounded go down,
And the chaplain with them.[4] But the surges [5] uplift
The prone dead from [6] deck, and for moment they drift
Washed with the swimmers, and the spent swimmers drown.
Nine fathom did she sink—erect, though hid from light
Save her colours unsurrendered [7] and spars that kept the height.

Nay, pardon,[8] old auntie ! — Wife,[9] never let it fall,
That big started tear that hovers on the brim ;
I forgot about your nephew and the *Merrimac's* ball ;
No more then of her, since it summons up him.

[1] Historic. [2] Smiting there the metal. [3] Helpless.
[4] Them the billows submerge. [5] Dead they.
[6] From proneness on the. [7] Unsurrendered colours.
[8] But, wherefore. [9] Ah.

But talk o' fellows' hearts in the wine's genial cup :—
Trap them in the fate, jam them in the strait,
Guns speak their hearts then, and speak right up.

The troublous colic o' intestine war
It sets the bowels o' affection ajar.
But, lord, old dame, so spins the whizzing world,
A humming-top, ay, for the little boy-gods
Flogging it well with their smart little rods,
Tittering at time and the coil uncurled.
Now, now, sweetheart, you sidle away,
No, never you like *that* kind o' *gay* ;
But sour if I get, giving truth her due,
Honey-sweet forever, wife, will Dick be to *you* !

But avast with the [1] War ! Why recall racking days
Since [1] set up anew are the ship's started stays ?
Nor less, though the gale we have left behind,
Well may the heave o' the sea remind.
It irks me now, as it troubled me then,
To think o' the fate in the madness o' men.
If Dick was with Farragut on the night-river,
When the boom-chain we burst in the fire-raft's glare,
That blood-dyed the visage as red as the liver ;
In the *Battle for the Bay* too, if Dick had a share,
And saw one aloft a-piloting the war—
Trumpet in the whirlwind, a Providence in place—
Our Admiral old whom the captains huzza,
Dick joys in the man nor brags about the race.

But better, wife, I like to bouse on the days
Ere the Old Order foundered in these very frays,
And tradition was lost and we learned strange ways.

[1] War, with its dolorous days
Set.

Often I think on the brave cruises then ;
Resailing them in memory, I hail the press o' men
On the gunned promenade where rolling they go,
Ere the dog-watch expire and break up the show.
The Laced Caps I see between forward guns ;
Away from the powder-room they puff the cigar ;
' Three days more, hey, the donnas and the dons ! '
' Your Xeres widow, will you hunt her up, Starr ? '
The Laced Caps laugh, and the bright waves too ;
Very jolly, very wicked, both sea and crew,
Nor heaven looks sour on either, I guess,
Nor Pecksniff he bosses the gods' high mess.

Wistful ye peer, wife, concerned for my head,
And how best to get me betimes to my bed.

But king o' the club, the gayest golden spark,
Sailor o' sailors, what sailor do I mark ?
Tom Tight, Tom Tight, no fine fellow finer,
A cutwater-nose, ay, a spirited soul ;
But, bousing away at the well-brewed bowl,
He never bowled back from that last voyage to China.
Tom was lieutenant in the brig-o'-war famed
When an officer was hung for an arch-mutineer,
But a mystery cleaved, and the captain was blamed,
And a rumpus too raised, though his honour it was clear.
And Tom he would say, when the mousers would try him,
And with cup after cup o' Burgundy ply him :
' Gentlemen, in vain with your wassail you beset,
For the more I tipple, the tighter do I get.'
No blabber, no, not even with the can—
True to himself and loyal to his clan.

Tom blessed us starboard and d——d us larboard,
Right down from rail to the streak o' the garboard.
Nor less, wife, we liked him.—Tom was a man
In contrast queer with Chaplain Le Fan,
Who blessed us at morn, and at night yet again,
D——ning us only in decorous strain ;
Preaching 'tween the guns—each cutlass in its place—
From text that averred old Adam a hard case.
I see him—Tom—on *horse-block* standing,
Trumpet at mouth, thrown up all amain,
An elephant's bugle, vociferous demanding
Of topmen aloft in the hurricane of rain,
' Letting that sail there your faces flog ?
Manhandle it, men, and you 'll get the good grog ! '
O Tom, but he knew a blue-jacket's ways,
And how a lieutenant may genially haze ;
Only a sailor sailors heartily praise.

Wife, where be all these chaps, I wonder ?
Trumpets in the tempest, terrors in the fray,
Boomed their commands along the deck like thunder ;
But silent is the sod, and thunder dies away.

But Captain Turret, ' *Old Hemlock* ' tall
(A leaning tower when his tank brimmed all),
Manœuvre out alive from the war did he ?
Or, too old for that, drift under the lee ?
Kentuckian colossal, who, touching at Madeira,
The huge puncheon shipped o' prime *Santa-Clara* ;
Then rocked along the deck so solemnly !
No whit the less though judicious was enough
In dealing with the Finn who made the great huff ;
Our three-decker's giant, a grand boatswain's mate,
Manliest of men in his own natural senses ;
But driven stark mad by the devil's drugged stuff,

Storming all aboard from his run-ashore late,
Challenging to battle, vouchsafing no pretences.
A reeling King Ogg, delirious in power,
The quarter-deck carronades he seemed to make
cower.
' Put him in *brig* there ! ' said Lieutenant Marrot.
' Put him in *brig* ! ' back he mocked like a parrot ;
' Try it, then ! ' swaying a fist like Thor's sledge,
And making the pigmy constables hedge—
Ship's corporals and the master-at-arms.
' In *brig* there, I say ! '—They dally no more ;
Like hounds let slip on a desperate boar,
Together they pounce on the formidable Finn,
Pinion and cripple and hustle him in,
Anon, under sentry, between twin guns,
He slides off in drowse, and the long night runs.
Morning brings a summons. Whistling it calls,
Shrilled through the pipes of the boatswain's four
aids ;
Thrilled down the hatchways along the dusk halls :
Muster to the Scourge !—Dawn of doom and its blast !
As from cemeteries raised, sailors swarm before the
mast,
Tumbling up the ladders from the ship's nether shades.

Keeping in the background and taking small part,
Lounging at their ease, indifferent in face,
Behold the trim marines uncompromised in heart ;
Their Major, buttoned up, near the staff finds room—
The staff o' lieutenants standing grouped in their
place.
All the Laced Caps o' the ward-room come,
The Chaplain among them, disciplined and dumb.
The blue-nosed boatswain, complexioned like slag,
Like a blue Monday lours—his implements in bag.

Executioners, his aids, a couple by him stand,
At a nod there the thongs to receive from his hand.
Never venturing a caveat whatever may betide,
Though functionally here on humanity's side,
The grave Surgeon shows, like the formal physician
Attending the rack o' the Spanish Inquisition.

The angel o' the ' brig ' brings his prisoner up ;
Then, steadied by his old *Santa-Clara*, a sup,
Heading all erect, the ranged assizes there,
Lo, Captain Turret, and under starred bunting
(A florid full face and fine silvered hair),
Gigantic the yet greater giant confronting.

Now the culprit he liked, as a tall captain can
A Titan subordinate and true *sailor-man* ;
And frequent he 'd shown it—no worded advance,
But flattering the Finn with a well-timed glance.
But what of that now ? In the martinet-mien
Read the *Articles of War*, heed the naval routine ;
While, cut to the heart a dishonour there to win,
Restored to his senses, stood the Anak Finn ;
In racked self-control the squeezed tears peeping,
Scalding the eye with repressed inkeeping.
Discipline must be ; the scourge is deemed due.
But ah, for the sickening and strange heart-
benumbing,
Compassionate abasement in shipmates that view ;
Such a grand champion shamed there succumbing !

' Brown, tie him up.'—The cord he brooked :
How else ?—his arms spread apart—never threaping ;
No, never he flinched, never sideways he looked,
Peeled to the waistband, the marble flesh creeping,
Lashed by the sleet the officious winds urge.

In function his fellows their fellowship merge—
The twain standing nigh—the two boatswain's mates,
Sailors of his grade, ay, and brothers of his mess.
With sharp thongs adroop the junior one awaits
The word to uplift.

'Untie him—so!
Submission is enough.—Man, you may go.'
Then, promenading aft, brushing fat Purser Smart,
'Flog? Never meant it—hadn't any heart.
Degrade that tall fellow?'—Such, wife, was he,
Old Captain Turret, who the brave wine could stow.
Magnanimous, you think?—But what does Dick see?
Apron to your eye! Why, never fell a blow;
Cheer up, old wifie, 'twas a long time ago.

But where 's that sore one, crabbed and severe,
Lieutenant Don Lumbago, an arch scrutineer?
Call the roll to-day, would he answer—*Here!*
When the *Blixum's* fellows to quarters mustered
How he 'd lurch along the lane of gun-crews clustered,
Testy as touchwood, to pry and to peer.
Jerking his sword underneath larboard arm,
He ground his worn grinders to keep himself calm.
Composed in his nerves, from the fidgets set free,
Tell, Sweet Wrinkles, alive now is he,
In Paradise a parlour where the even tempers be?

Where 's Commander All-a-Tanto?
Where 's Orlop Bob singing up from below?
Where 's Rhyming Ned? has he spun his last canto?
Where 's Jewsharp Jim? Where 's Rigadoon Joe?

Ah, for the music over and done,
The band all dismissed save the droned trombone!
Where 's Glen o' the gun-room, who loved Hot-Scotch—
Glen, prompt and cool in a perilous watch?
Where 's flaxen-haired Phil? a grey lieutenant?
Or rubicund, flying a dignified pennant?
But where sleeps his brother?—the cruise it was o'er,
But ah, for death's grip that welcomed him ashore!
Where 's Sid, the cadet, so frank in his brag,
Whose toast was audacious—'*Here 's Sid, and Sid's flag!*'
Like holiday craft that have sunk unknown,
May a lark of a lad go lonely down?
Who takes the census under the sea?
Can others like old ensigns be,
Bunting I hoisted to flutter at the gaff—
Rags in end that once were flags
Gallant streaming from the staff?
Such scurvy doom could the chances deal
To Top-Gallant Harry and Jack Genteel?
Lo, Genteel Jack in hurricane weather,
Shagged like a bear, like [1] a red lion roaring;
But O, so fine in his chapeau and feather,
In port to the ladies never once *jawing*;
All bland *politesse*, how urbane was he—
'*Oui, mademoiselle*'—'*Ma chère amie!*'

'Twas Jack got up the ball at Naples,
Gay in the old *Ohio* glorious;
His hair was curled by the berth-deck barber,
Never you 'd deemed him a cub of rude Boreas;
In tight little pumps, with the grand dames in rout,
A-flinging his shapely foot all about;

[1] And.

His watch-chain with love's jewelled tokens abounding,
Curls ambrosial shaking out odours,
Waltzing along the batteries, astounding
The gunner glum and the grim-visaged loaders.

Wife, where be all these blades, I wonder,
Pennoned fine fellows, so strong, so gay ?
Never their colours with a dip dived under ;
Have they hauled them down in a lack-lustre day,
Or beached their boats in the Far, Far Away ?
Hither and thither, blown wide asunder,
Where 's this fleet, I wonder and wonder.
Slipt their cables, rattled their adieu
(Whereaway pointing ? to what rendezvous ?),
Out of sight, out of mind, like the crack *Constitution*,
And many a keel time never shall renew—
Bon Homme Dick o' the buff Revolution,
The *Black Cockade* and the staunch *True-Blue*.

Doff hats to Decatur ! But where is his blazon ?
Must merited fame endure time's wrong—
Glory's ripe grape wizen up to a raisin ?
Yes ! for Nature [1] teems, and the years are strong,
And who can keep the tally o' the names that fleet
along !

But his frigate, wife, his bride ? Would blacksmiths
brown
Into smithereens smite the solid old renown ?

Riveting the bolts in the ironclad's shell,
Hark to the hammers with a *rat-tat-tat* ;
' Handier a *Derby* than a laced cocked hat !
The *Monitor* was ugly, but she served us right well,
Better than the *Cumberland*, a beauty and the belle.'

[1] Yes, Nature she.

Better than the Cumberland !—Heart alive in me !
That battlemented hull, Tantallon o' the sea,
Kicked in, as at Boston the taxed chests o' tea !
Ay, spurned by the *ram*, once a tall, shapely craft,
But lopped by the *Rebs* to an iron-beaked raft—
A blacksmith's unicorn in armour *cap-à-pie*.

Under the water-line a *ram's* blow is dealt :
And foul fall the knuckles that strike below the belt.
Nor brave the inventions that serve to replace
The openness of valour while dismantling the grace.

Aloof from all this and the never-ending game,
Tantamount to teetering, plot and counterplot ;
Impenetrable armour—all-perforating shot ;
Aloof, bless God, ride the warships of old,
A grand fleet moored in the roadstead of fame ;
Not submarine sneaks with *them* are enrolled ;
Their long shadows dwarf us, their flags are as flame.

Don't fidget so, wife ; an old man's passion
Amounts to no more than this smoke that I puff ;
There, there, now, buss me in good old fashion ;
A died-down candle will flicker in the snuff.

But one last thing let your old babbler say,
What Decatur's coxswain said who was long ago hearsed,
' Take in your flying-kites, for there comes a lubber's day
When gallant things will go, and the three-deckers first.'

My pipe is smoked out, and the grog runs slack ;
But bouse away, wife, at your blessed Bohea ;
This empty can here must needs solace me—
Nay, sweetheart, nay ; I take that back ;
Dick drinks from your eyes and he finds no lack !

TOM DEADLIGHT

(1810)

DURING a tempest encountered homeward bound from the Mediterranean, a grizzled petty officer, one of the two captains of the forecastle, dying at night in his hammock, swung in the *sick-bay* under the tiered gun-decks of the British *Dreadnought*, 98, wandering in his mind, though with glimpses of sanity, and starting up at whiles, sings by snatches his good-bye and last injunctions to two messmates, his watchers, one of whom fans the fevered tar with the flap of his old sou'-wester. Some names and phrases, with here and there a line, or part of one; these, in his aberration, wrested into incoherency from their original connection and import, he involuntarily derives, as he does the measure, from a famous old sea-ditty, whose cadences, long rife, and now humming in the collapsing brain, attune the last flutterings of distempered thought.

Farewell and adieu to you noble hearties,—
  Farewell and adieu to you ladies of Spain,
For I 've received orders for to sail for the Deadman,
  But hope with the grand fleet to see you again.

I have hove my ship to, with main-topsail aback, boys;
  I have hove my ship to, for to strike soundings clear—
The black scud a-flying; but, by God's blessing, dam' me,
  Right up the Channel for the Deadman I 'll steer.

I have worried through the waters that are called
the Doldrums,
And growled at Sargasso that clogs while ye
grope—
Blast my eyes, but the lightship is hid by the mist,
lads :—
Flying Dutchman—odds bobbs—off the Cape of
Good Hope !

But what 's this I feel that is fanning my cheek,
Matt ?
The white goney's wing ?—how she rolls !—'tis
the Cape !—
Give my kit to the mess, Jock, for kin none is mine,
none ;
And tell *Holy Joe* to avast with the crape.

Dead reckoning, says *Joe*, it won't do to go by ;
But they doused all the glims, Matt, in sky t'other
night.
Dead reckoning is good for to sail for the Deadman ;
And Tom Deadlight he thinks it may reckon near
right.

The signal !—it streams for the grand fleet to anchor.
The captains—the trumpets—the hullabaloo !
Stand by for blue-blazes, and mind your shank-
painters,
For the Lord High Admiral, he 's squinting at you !

But give me my *tot*, Matt, before I roll over ;
Jock, let 's have your flipper, it 's good for to feel ;
And don't sew me up without *baccy* in mouth, boys,
And don't blubber like lubbers when I turn up my
keel.

JACK ROY

KEPT up by relays of generations young,
Never dies at halyards the blithe [1] chorus sung ;
While in sands, sounds, and seas where the storm-petrels cry,
Dropped mute around the globe, these halyard singers lie.
Short-lived the clippers for racing-cups that run,
And speeds in life's career many a lavish mother's-son.

But thou, manly king o' the old *Splendid's* crew,
The ribbons o' thy hat still a-fluttering, should fly—
A challenge, and forever, nor the bravery should rue.
Only in a tussle for the starry flag high,
When 'tis piety to do, and privilege to die,

Then, only then, would heaven think to lop
Such a cedar as the captain o' the *Splendid's* maintop :
A belted sea-gentleman ; a gallant, off-hand
Mercutio indifferent in life's gay command.
Magnanimous in humour ; when the splintering shot fell,
'Toothpicks a-plenty, lads ; thank 'em with a shell ! '

Sang Larry o' the Cannakin, smuggler o' the wine,
At mess between guns, lad in jovial recline :
'In Limbo our Jack he would chirrup up a cheer,
The martinet there find a chaffing mutineer ;

[1] Glad.

From a thousand fathoms down under hatches o' your Hades,
He 'd ascend in love-ditty, kissing fingers to your ladies ! '

Never relishing the knave, though allowing for the menial,
Nor overmuch the king, Jack, nor prodigally genial.
Ashore on liberty, he flashed in escapade,
Vaulting over life in its levelness of grade,
Like the dolphin off Africa in rainbow a-sweeping—
Arch iridescent shot from seas languid sleeping.

Larking with thy life, if a joy but a toy,
Heroic in thy levity wert thou, Jack Roy.

SEA-PIECES

THE HAGLETS

By chapel bare, with walls sea-beat,
The lichened urns in wilds are lost
About a carved memorial stone
That shows, decayed and coral-mossed,
A form recumbent, swords at feet,
Trophies at head, and kelp for a winding-sheet.

I invoke thy ghost, neglected fane,
Washed by the waters' long lament;
I adjure the recumbent effigy
To tell the cenotaph's intent—
Reveal why faggoted swords are at feet,
Why trophies appear and weeds are the winding-sheet.
By open ports the Admiral sits,
And shares repose with guns that tell
Of power that smote the arm'd Plate Fleet
Whose sinking flagship's colours fell;
But over the Admiral floats in light
His squadron's flag, the red-cross Flag of the White.
The eddying waters whirl astern,
The prow, a seedsman, sows the spray;
With bellying sails and buckling spars
The black hull leaves a Milky Way;
Her timbers thrill, her batteries roll,
She revelling speeds exulting with pennon at pole.
But ah, for standards captive-trailed
For all their scutcheoned castles' pride—

Castilian towers that dominate Spain,
Naples, and either Ind beside ;
Those haughty towers, armorial ones,
Rue the salute from the Admiral's dens of guns.

Ensigns and arms in trophy brave,
Braver for many a rent and scar,
The captor's naval hall bedeck,
Spoil that ensures an earldom's star—
Toledoes great, grand draperies too,
Spain's steel and silk, and splendours from Peru.
But crippled part in splintering fight,
The vanquished flying the victor's flags,
With prize-crews, under convoy-guns,
Heavy the fleet from Opher drags—
The Admiral crowding sail ahead,
Foremost with news who foremost in conflict sped.
But out from cloistral gallery dim,
In early night his glance is thrown ;
He marks the vague reserve of heaven,
He feels the touch of ocean lone ;
Then turns, in frame part undermined,
Nor notes the shadowing wings that fan behind.

There, peaked and gray, three haglets fly,
And follow, follow fast in wake
Where slides the cabin-lustre shy,
And sharks from man a glamour take,
Seething along the line of light
In lane that endless rules the warship's flight.
The sea-fowl here, whose hearts none know,
They followed late the flagship quelled,
(As now the victor one) and long
Above her gurgling grave, shrill held

With screams their wheeling rites—then sped
Direct in silence where the victor led.
  Now winds less fleet, but fairer, blow,
A ripple laps the coppered side,
While phosphor sparks make ocean gleam,
Like camps lit up in triumph wide ;
With lights and tinkling cymbals meet
Acclaiming seas the advancing conqueror greet.

But who a flattering tide may trust,
Or favouring breeze, or aught in end ?—
Careening under startling blasts
The sheeted towers of sails impend ;
While, gathering bale, behind is bred
A livid storm-bow, like a rainbow dead.
  At trumpet-call the topmen spring ;
And, urged by after-call in stress,
Yet other tribes of tars ascend
The rigging's howling wilderness ;
But ere yard-ends alert they win,
Hell rules in heaven with hurricane-fire and din.
  The spars, athwart at spiry height,
Like quaking Lima's crosses rock ;
Like bees the clustering sailors cling
Against the shrouds, or take the shock
Flat on the swept yard-arms aslant,
Dipped like the wheeling condor's pinions gaunt.
A lull ! and tongues of languid flame
Lick every boom, and lambent show
Electric 'gainst each face aloft ;
The herds of clouds with bellowings go :
The black ship rears—beset—harassed,
Then plunges far with luminous antlers vast.
  In trim betimes they turn from land,
Some shivered sails and spars they stow :

One watch, dismissed, they troll the can,
While loud the billow thumps the bow—
Vies with the fist that smites the board,
Obstreperous at each reveller's jovial word.
Of royal oak by storms confirmed,
The tested hull her lineage shows :
Vainly the plungings whelm her prow—
She rallies, rears, she sturdier grows ;
Each shot-hole plugged, each storm-sail home,
With batteries housed she rams the watery dome.

Dim seen adrift through driving scud,
The wan moon shows in plight forlorn ;
Then, pinched in visage, fades and fades
Like to the faces drowned at morn,
When deeps engulfed the flagship's crew,
And, shrilling round, the inscrutable haglets flew.
And still they fly, nor now they cry,
But constant fan a second wake,
Unflagging pinions ply and ply,
Abreast their course intent they take ;
Their silence marks a stable mood,
They patient keep their eager neighbourhood.
Plumed with a smoke, a confluent sea,
Heaved in a combing pyramid full,
Spent at its climax, in collapse
Down headlong thundering stuns the hull :
The trophy drops ; but, reared again,
Shows Mars' high altar and contemns the main.

Rebuilt it stands, the brag of arms,
Transferred in site—no thought of where
The sensitive needle keeps its place,
And starts, disturbed, a quiverer there ;

The helmsman rubs the clouded glass—
Peers in, but lets the trembling portent pass.
  Let pass as well his shipmates do
(Whose dream of power no tremors jar) [1]
Fears for the fleet convoyed astern :
' Our flag they fly, they share our star ;
Spain's [2] galleons great in hull are stout :
Manned by our men—like us they 'll ride it out.'
  To-night 's the night that ends the week—
Ends day and week and month and year :
A fourfold imminent flickering time,
For now the midnight draws anear :
Eight bells ! and passing-bells they be—
The Old Year fades, the Old Year dies at sea.

He launched them well. But shall the New
Redeem the pledge the Old Year made,
Or prove a self-asserting heir ?
But healthy hearts few qualms invade :
By shot-chests grouped in bays 'tween guns
The gossips chat, the grizzled, sea-beat ones.
  And boyish dreams some graybeards blab :
' To sea, my lads, we go no more
Who share the Acapulco prize ;
We 'll all night in, and bang the door ;
Our ingots red shall yield us bliss :
Lads, golden years begin to-night with this ? '
  Released from deck, yet waiting call,
Glazed caps and coats baptized in storm,
A watch of Laced Sleeves round the board
Draw near in heart to keep them warm :
' Sweethearts and wives ! ' clink, clink, they meet,
And, quaffing, dip in wine their beards of sleet.

[1] Tremors sole the cannons are.
[2] The.

'Ay, let the starlight stay withdrawn,
So here her hearth-light memory fling,
So in this wine-light cheer be born,
And honour's fellowship weld our ring—
Honour! our Admiral's aim foretold:
A tomb or a trophy, and lo, 'tis a trophy and gold!'
But he, a unit, sole in rank,
Apart needs keep his lonely state,
The sentry at his guarded door
Mute as by vault the sculptured Fate;
Belted he sits in drowsy light,
And, hatted, nods—the Admiral of the White.
He dozes, aged with watches passed—
Years, years of pacing to and fro;
He dozes, nor attends the stir
In bullioned standards rustling low,
Nor minds the blades whose secret thrill
Perverts overhead the magnet's Polar will;—

Less heeds the shadowing three that ply
And follow, follow fast in wake,
Untiring wing and lidless eye—
Abreast their course intent they take;
Or sigh or sing, they hold for good
The unvarying flight and fixed inveterate mood.
In dream at last his dozings merge,
In dream he reaps his victory's fruit:
The Flags-o'-the-Blue, the Flags-o'-the-Red,
Dipped flags of his country's fleets salute
His Flag-o'-the-White in harbour proud—
But why should it blench? Why turn to a painted shroud?
The hungry seas they hound the hull,
The sharks they dog the haglets' flight;
With one consent the winds, the waves

In hunt with fins and wings unite,
While drear the harps in cordage sound
Remindful wails for old Armadas drowned.

Ha—yonder ! are they Northern Lights ?
Or signals flashed to warn or ward ?
Yea, signals lanced in breakers high ;
But doom on warning follows hard :
While yet they veer in hope to shun,
They strike ! and thumps of hull and heart are one.
  But beating hearts a drum-beat calls
And prompt the men to quarters go ;
Discipline, curbing nature, rules—
Heroic makes who duty know :
They execute the trump's command,
Or in peremptory places wait and stand.
  Yet cast about in blind amaze—
As through their watery shroud they peer :
' We tacked from land : then how betrayed ?
Have currents swerved us—snared us here ? '
None heed the blades that clash in place
Under lamps dashed down that lit the magnet's case.

Ah, what may live, who mighty swim,
Or boat-crew reach that shore forbid,
Or cable span ? Must victors drown—
Perish, even as the vanquished did ?
Man keeps from man the stifled moan ;
They shouldering stand, yet each in heart how lone.
  Some heaven invoke ; but rings of reefs
Prayer and despair alike deride
In dance of breakers forked or peaked,
Pale maniacs of the maddened tide ;
While, strenuous yet some end to earn,
The haglets spin, though now no more astern.

Like shuttles hurrying in the looms
Aloft through rigging frayed they ply—
Cross and recross—weave and inweave,
Then lock the web with clinching cry
Over the seas on seas that clasp
The weltering wreck where gurgling ends the gasp.

Ah, for the Plate-Fleet trophy now,
The victor's voucher, flags and arms ;
Never they 'll hang in Abbey old
And take Time's dust with holier palms ;
Nor less content, in liquid night,
Their captor sleeps—the Admiral of the White.

Embedded deep with shells
And drifted treasure deep,
Forever he sinks deeper in
Unfathomable sleep—
His cannon round him thrown,
His sailors at his feet,
The wizard sea enchanting them
Where never haglets beat.
On nights when meteors play
And light the breakers' dance,
The Oreads from the caves
With silvery elves advance ;
And up from ocean stream,
And down from heaven far,
The rays that blend in dream
The abysm and the star.

THE ÆOLIAN HARP

AT THE SURF INN

LIST the harp in window wailing
  Stirred by fitful gales from sea :
Shrieking up in mad crescendo—
  Dying down in plaintive key !

Listen : less a strain ideal
  Than Ariel's rendering of the Real.
What that Real is, let hint
  A picture stamped in memory's mint.

Braced well up, with beams aslant,
Betwixt the continents sails the *Phocion*,
To [1] Baltimore bound from Alicant.
Blue breezy skies white fleeces fleck
Over the chill blue white-capped ocean :
From yard-arm comes—'Wreck ho, a
    wreck !'
Dismasted and adrift,
Long time a thing forsaken ;
Overwashed by every wave
Like the slumbering kraken ;
Heedless if the billow roar,
Oblivious of the lull,
Leagues and leagues from shoal or shore,
It swims—a levelled hull :
Bulwarks gone—a shaven wreck,
Nameless, and a grass-green deck.
A lumberman : perchance, in hold
Prostrate pines with hemlocks rolled.

[1] For.

It has drifted, waterlogged,
Till by trailing weeds beclogged :
  Drifted, drifted, day by day,
  Pilotless on pathless way.
It has drifted till each plank
Is oozy as the oyster-bank :
  Drifted, drifted, night by night,
  Craft that never shows a light ;
Nor ever, to prevent worse knell,
Tolls in fog the warning bell.

From collision never shrinking,
Drive what may through darksome smother ;
Saturate, but never sinking,
Fatal only to the *other !*
  Deadlier than the sunken reef
Since still the snare it shifteth,
  Torpid in dumb ambuscade
Waylayingly it drifteth.

  O, the sailors—O, the sails !
  O, the lost crews never heard of !
  Well the harp of Ariel wails
  Thoughts that tongue can tell no word of !

MINOR SEA-PIECES

TO THE MASTER OF THE *METEOR*

LONESOME on earth's loneliest deep,
Sailor ! who dost thy vigil keep—
Off the Cape of Storms dost musing sweep
Over monstrous waves that curl and comb ;
Of thee we think when here from brink
We blow the mead in bubbling foam.

Of thee we think, in a ring we link ;
To the shearer of ocean's fleece we drink,
And the *Meteor* rolling home.

FAR OFF-SHORE

LOOK, the raft, a signal flying,
  Thin—a shred ;
None upon the lashed spars lying,
  Quick or dead.

Cries the sea-fowl, hovering over,
  ' Crew, the crew ? '
And the billow, reckless rover,
  Sweeps anew !

THE MAN-OF-WAR HAWK

YON black man-of-war hawk that wheels in the light
O'er the black ship's white sky-s'l, sunned cloud to the sight,
Have we low-flyers wings to ascend to his height ?

No arrow can reach him ; nor thought can attain
To the placid supreme in the sweep of his reign.

THE FIGURE-HEAD

THE *Charles-and-Emma* seaward sped
(Named from the carven pair at prow),
He so smart, and a curly head,
She tricked forth as a bride knows how :
Pretty stem for the port, I trow !

But iron-rust and alum-spray
And chafing gear, and sun and dew
Vexed this lad and lassie gay,
Tears in their eyes, salt tears nor few ;
And the hug relaxed with the failing glue.

But came in end a dismal night,
With creaking beams and ribs that groan,
A black lee-shore and waters white :
Wrecked [1] on the reef, the pair lie prone :
O, the breakers dance, but the winds they moan !

[1] Dropped.

THE GOOD CRAFT *SNOW-BIRD*

STRENUOUS need that head-wind be
From purposed voyage that drives at last
The ship, sharp-braced and dogged still,
Beating up against the blast.

Brigs that figs for market gather,
Homeward bound upon the stretch,
Encounter oft this uglier weather,
Yet in end their port they fetch.

Mark yon craft from sunny Smyrna
Glazed with ice in Boston Bay;
Out they toss the fig-drums cheerly,
Livelier for the frosty ray.

What if sleet off-shore assailed her,
What though ice yet plate her yards;
In wintry port not less she renders
Summer's gift with warm regards!

And, look, the underwriters' man,
Timely, when the stevedore 's done,
Puts on his *specs* to pry and scan,
And sets her down—*A*, *No.* 1.

Bravo, master! Brava, brig!
For slanting snows out of the West
Never the *Snow-Bird* cares one fig;
And foul winds steady her, though a pest.

OLD COUNSEL

OF THE YOUNG MASTER OF A WRECKED CALIFORNIA CLIPPER

COME out of the Golden Gate,
Go round the Horn with streamers,
Carry royals early and late ;
But, brother, be not over-elate—
All hands save ship ! has startled dreamers.

THE TUFT OF KELP

ALL dripping in tangles green,
  Cast up by a lonely sea,
If purer for that, O Weed,
  Bitterer, too, are ye ?

THE MALDIVE SHARK

ABOUT the Shark, phlegmatical one,
Pale sot of the Maldive sea,
The sleek little pilot-fish, azure and slim,
How alert in attendance be.
From his saw-pit of mouth, from his charnel of maw,
They have nothing of harm to dread,
But liquidly glide on his ghastly flank
Or before his Gorgonian head ;
Or lurk in the port of serrated teeth
In white triple tiers of glittering gates,
And there find a haven when peril 's abroad,

An asylum in jaws of the Fates !
They are friends ; and friendly they guide him
to prey,
Yet never partake of the treat—
Eyes and brains to the dotard lethargic and dull,
Pale ravener of horrible meat.

TO NED

WHERE is the world we roved, Ned Bunn ?
Hollows thereof lay rich in shade
By voyagers old inviolate thrown
Ere Paul Pry cruised with Pelf and Trade.
To us old lads some thoughts come home
Who roamed a world young lads no more shall
roam.

Nor less the satiate year impends
When, wearying of routine-resorts,
The pleasure-hunter shall break loose,
Ned, for our Pantheistic ports :—
Marquesas and glenned isles that be
Authentic Edens in a Pagan sea.

The charm of scenes untried shall lure,
And, Ned, a legend urge the flight—
The Typee-truants under stars
Unknown to Shakespeare's *Midsummer-Night ;*
And man, if lost to Saturn's Age,
Yet feeling life no Syrian pilgrimage.

But, tell, shall he, the tourist, find
  Our isles the same in violet-glow
Enamouring us what years and years—
  Ah, Ned, what years and years ago!
Well, Adam advances, smart in pace,
But scarce by violets that advance you trace.

But we, in anchor-watches calm,
  The Indian Psyche's languor won,
And, musing, breathed primeval balm
  From Edens ere yet overrun;
Marvelling mild if mortal twice,
Here and hereafter, touch a Paradise.

CROSSING THE TROPICS

(From '*The Saya-y-Manto*')

While now the Pole Star sinks from sight,
  The Southern Cross it climbs the sky;
But losing thee, my love, my light,
O bride but for one bridal night,
  The loss no rising joys supply.

Love, love, the Trade Winds urge abaft,
And thee, from thee, they steadfast waft.

By day the blue and silver sea
  And chime of waters blandly fanned—
Nor these, nor Gama's stars to me
May yield delight, since still for thee
  I long as Gama longed for land.

I yearn, I yearn, reverting turn,
My heart it streams in wake astern.

When, cut by slanting sleet, we swoop
  Where raves the world's inverted year,
If roses all your porch shall loop,
Not less your heart for me will droop
  Doubling the world's last outpost drear.

O love, O love, these oceans vast :
Love, love, it is as death were past !

THE BERG

A DREAM

I SAW a ship of martial build
(Her standards set, her brave apparel on)
Directed as by madness mere
Against a stolid iceberg steer,
Nor budge it, though the infatuate ship went down.
The impact made huge ice-cubes fall
Sullen, in tons that crashed the deck ;
But that one avalanche was all—
No other movement save the foundering wreck.

Along the spurs of ridges pale,
Not any slenderest shaft and frail,
A prism over glass-green gorges lone,
Toppled ; nor lace of traceries fine,
Nor pendant drops in grot or mine
Were jarred, when the stunned ship went down.

Nor sole the gulls in cloud that wheeled
Circling one snow-flanked peak afar,
But nearer fowl the floes that skimmed
And crystal beaches, felt no jar.
No thrill transmitted stirred the lock
Of jack-straw needle-ice at base ;
Towers undermined by waves—the block
Atilt impending—kept their place.
Seals, dozing sleek on sliddery ledges
Slipt never, when by loftier edges
Through very inertia overthrown,
The impetuous ship in bafflement went down.

Hard Berg (methought), so cold, so vast,
With mortal damps self-overcast ;
Exhaling still thy dankish breath—
Adrift dissolving, bound for death ;
Though lumpish thou, a lumbering one—
A lumbering lubbard loitering slow,
Impingers rue thee and go down,
Sounding thy precipice below,
Nor stir the slimy slug that sprawls
Along thy dead indifference [1] of walls.

THE ENVIABLE ISLES

(From ' *Rammon* ')

THROUGH storms you reach them and from storms
are free.
Afar descried, the foremost drear in hue,
But, nearer, green ; and, on the marge, the sea
Makes thunder low and mist of rainbowed dew.

[1] Dense stolidity.

But, inland, where the sleep that folds the hills
A dreamier sleep, the trance of God, instils—
  On uplands hazed, in wandering airs aswoon,
Slow-swaying palms salute love's cypress tree
  Adown in vale where pebbly runlets croon
A song to lull all sorrow and all glee.

Sweet-fern and moss in many a glade are here,
  Where, strown in flocks, what cheek-flushed
    myriads lie
Dimpling in dream—unconscious slumberers mere,
  While billows endless round the beaches die.

PEBBLES

PEBBLES

I

THOUGH the Clerk of the Weather insist,
  And lay down the weather-law,
Pintado and gannet they wist
That the winds blow whither they list
  In tempest or flaw.

II

Old are the creeds, but stale the schools,
  Revamped as the mode may veer,
But Orm from the schools to the beaches strays,
And, finding a Conch hoar with time, he delays
  And reverent lifts it to ear.
That Voice, pitched in far monotone,
  Shall it swerve ? shall it deviate ever ?
The Seas have inspired it, and Truth—
  Truth, varying from sameness never.

III

In hollows of the liquid hills
  Where the long Blue Ridges run,
The flattery of no echo thrills,
  For echo the seas have none ;
Nor aught that gives man back man's strain—
The hope of his heart, the dream in his brain.

IV

On ocean where the embattled fleets repair,
Man, suffering inflictor, sails on sufferance there.

V

Implacable I, the old implacable Sea :
  Implacable most when most I smile serene—
Pleased, not appeased, by myriad wrecks in me.

VI

Curled in the comb of yon billow Andean,
  Is it the Dragon's heaven-challenging crest ?
Elemental mad ramping of ravening waters—
  Yet Christ on the Mount, and the dove in her nest !

VII

Healed of my hurt, I laud the inhuman Sea—
Yea, bless the Angels Four that there convene ;
For healed I am even by their pitiless breath
Distilled in wholesome dew named rosmarine.

TIMOLEON, Etc.

TO

MY COUNTRYMAN

ELIHU VEDDER

TIMOLEON

(394 B.C.)

I

If more than once, as annals tell,
  Through blood without compunction spilt,
An egotist arch rule has snatched
And stamped the seizure with his sabre's hilt,
  And, legalised by lawyers, stood ;
Shall the good heart whose patriot fire
Leaps to a deed of startling note,
Do it, then flinch ? Shall good in weak expire ?
  Needs goodness lack the evil grit
That stares down censorship and ban,
And dumbfounds saintlier ones with this—
God's will avouched in each successful man ?
  Or, put it, where dread stress inspires
A virtue beyond man's standard rate,
Seems virtue there a strain forbid—
Transcendence such as shares transgression's fate ?
  If so, and wan eclipse ensue,
Yet glory await emergence won,
Is that high Providence, or Chance ?
And proved it which with thee, Timoleon ?
  O, crowned with laurel twined with thorn,
Not rash thy life's cross-tide I stem,
But reck the problem rolled in pang
And reach and dare to touch thy garment's hem.

II

When Argos and Cleone strove
Against free Corinth's claim or right,
Two brothers battled for her well :
A footman one, and one a mounted knight.
Apart in place, each braved the brunt
Till the rash cavalryman, alone,
Was wrecked against the enemy's files,
His bayard crippled and he maimed and thrown.
Timoleon, at Timophanes' need,
Makes for the rescue through the fray,
Covers him with his shield, and takes
The darts and furious odds and fights at bay ;
Till, wrought to pallor of passion dumb,
Stark terrors of death around he throws,
Warding his brother from the field
Spite failing friends dispersed and rallying foes.
Here might he rest, in claim rest here,
Rest, and a Phidian form remain ;
But life halts never, life must on,
And take with term prolonged some scar or stain.
Yes, life must on. And latent germs
Time's seasons wake in mead and man ;
And brothers, playfellows in youth,
Develop into variance wide in span.

III

Timophanes was his mother's pride—
Her pride, her pet, even all to her
Who slackly on Timoleon looked :
Scarce he (she mused) may proud affection stir.

He saved my darling, gossips tell :
If so, 'twas service, yea, and fair ;
But instinct ruled and duty bade,
In service such, a henchman e'en might share.
When boys they were I helped the bent ;
I made the junior feel his place,
Subserve the senior, love him, too ;
And sooth he does, and that 's his saving grace.
But me the meek one never can serve,
Not he, he lacks the quality keen
To make the mother through the son
An envied dame of power, a social queen.
But thou, my first-born, thou art I
In sex translated ; joyed, I scan
My features, mine, expressed in thee ;
Thou art what I would be were I a man.
My brave Timophanes, 'tis thou
Who yet the world's forefront shalt win,
For thine the urgent resolute way,
Self pushing panoplied self through thick and thin.
Nor here maternal insight erred :
Forsworn, with heart that did not wince
At slaying men who kept their vows,
Her darling strides to power, and reigns—a Prince.

IV

Because of just heart and humane,
Profound the hate Timoleon knew
For crimes of pride and men-of-prey
And impious deeds that perjurous upstarts do ;
And Corinth loved he, and in way
Old Scotia's clansman loved his clan,
Devotion one with ties how dear
And passion that late to make the rescue ran.

But crime and kin—the terrorised town,
The silent, acquiescent mother—
Revulsion racks the filial heart,
The loyal son, the patriot true, the brother.
In evil visions of the night
He sees the lictors of the gods,
Giant ministers of righteousness,
Their *fasces* threatened by the Furies' rods.
But undeterred he wills to act,
Resolved thereon though Ate rise ;
He heeds the voice whose mandate calls,
Or seems to call, peremptory from the skies.

V

Nor less but by approaches mild,
And trying each prudential art,
The just one first advances him
In parley with a flushed intemperate heart.
The brother first he seeks—alone,
And pleads ; but is with laughter met ;
Then comes he, in accord with two,
And these adjure the tyrant and beset ;
Whose merriment gives place to rage :
' Go,' stamping, ' what to me is Right ?
I am the Wrong, and lo, I reign,
And testily intolerant too in might ' :
And glooms on his mute brother pale,
Who goes aside ; with muffled face
He sobs the predetermined word,
And Right in Corinth reassumes its place.

VI

But on his robe, ah, whose the blood ?
And craven ones their eyes avert,
And heavy is a mother's ban,
And dismal faces of the fools can hurt.
The whispering-gallery of the world,
Where each breathed slur runs wheeling wide
Eddies a false perverted truth,
Inveterate turning still on fratricide.
The time was Plato's. Wandering lights
Confirmed the atheist's standing star ;
As now, no sanction Virtue knew
For deeds that on prescriptive morals jar.
Reaction took misgiving's tone,
Infecting conscience, till betrayed
To doubt the irrevocable doom
Herself had authorised when undismayed.
Within perturbed Timoleon here
Such deeps were bared as when the sea,
Convulsed, vacates its shoreward bed,
And Nature's last reserves show nakedly.
He falters, and from Hades' glens
By night insidious tones implore—
Why suffer ? hither come and be
What Phocion is who feeleth man no more.
But, won from that, his mood elects
To live—to live in wilding place ;
For years self-outcast, he but meets
In shades his playfellow's reproachful face.
Estranged through one transcendent deed
From common membership in mart,
In severance he is like a head
Pale after battle trunkless found apart.

VII

But flood-tide comes though long the ebb,
Nor patience bides with passion long ;
Like sightless orbs his thoughts are rolled
Arraigning heaven as compromised in wrong :
To second causes why appeal ?
Vain parleying here with fellow clods.
To you, Arch Principals, I rear
My quarrel, for this quarrel is with gods.
Shall just men long to quit your world ?
It is aspersion of your reign ;
Your marbles in the temple stand—
Yourselves as stony and invoked in vain ?
Ah, bear with one quite overborne,
Olympians, if he chide ye now ;
Magnanimous be even though he rail
And hard against ye set the bleaching brow.
If conscience doubt, she 'll next recant.
What basis then ? O, tell at last,
Are earnest natures staggering here
But fatherless shadows from no substance cast ?
Yea, *are* ye, gods ? Then ye, 'tis ye
Should show what touch of tie ye may,
Since ye, too, if not wrung are wronged
By grievous misconceptions of your sway.
But deign, some little sign be given—
Low thunder in your tranquil skies ;
Me reassure, nor let me be
Like a lone dog that for a master cries.

VIII

Men's moods, as frames, must yield to years,
And turns the world in fickle ways ;

Corinth recalls Timoleon—ay,
And plumes him forth, but yet with schooling
phrase.
On Sicily's fields, through arduous wars,
A peace he won whose rainbow spanned
The isle redeemed ; and he was hailed
Deliverer of that fair colonial land.
And Corinth clapt : Absolved, and more !
Justice in long arrears is thine :
Not slayer of thy brother, no,
But saviour of the state, Jove's soldier, man divine.
Eager for thee thy City waits :
Return ! with bays we dress your door.
But he, the Isle's loved guest, reposed,
And never for Corinth left the adopted shore.

AFTER THE PLEASURE PARTY

LINES TRACED
UNDER AN IMAGE OF
AMOR THREATENING

Fear me, virgin whosoever
Taking pride from love exempt,
Fear me, slighted. Never, never
Brave me, nor my fury tempt:
Downy wings, but wroth they beat
Tempest even in reason's seat.

AFTER THE PLEASURE PARTY

BEHIND the house the upland falls
With many an odorous tree—
White marbles gleaming through green halls,
Terrace by terrace, down and down,
And meets the starlit Mediterranean Sea.

'Tis Paradise. In such an hour
Some pangs that rend might take release.
Nor less perturbed who keeps this bower
Of balm, nor finds balsamic peace ?
From whom the passionate words in vent
After long reverie's discontent ?

Tired of the homeless deep,
Look how their flight yon hurrying billows urge,
Hitherward but to reap
Passive repulse from the iron-bound verge !
Insensate, can they never know
'Tis mad to wreck the impulsion so ?

An art of memory is, they tell :
But to forget ! forget the glade
Wherein Fate sprung Love's ambuscade,
To flout pale years of cloistral life
And flush me in this sensuous strife.
'Tis Vesta struck with Sappho's smart.
No fable her delirious leap :
With more of cause in desperate heart,
Myself could take it—but to sleep !

Now first I feel, what all may ween,
That soon or late, if faded e'en,
One's sex asserts itself. Desire,
The dear desire through love to sway,
Is like the Geysers that aspire—
Through cold obstruction win their fervid way.
But baffled here—to take disdain,
To feel rule's instinct, yet not reign ;
To dote, to come to this drear shame—
Hence the winged blaze that sweeps my soul
Like prairie fires that spurn control,
Where withering weeds incense the flame.

And kept I long heaven's watch for this,
Contemning love, for this, even this ?
O terrace chill in Northern air,
O reaching ranging tube I placed
Against yon skies, and fable chased

Till, fool, I hailed for sister there
Starred Cassiopeia in Golden Chair.
In dream I throned me, nor I saw
In cell the idiot crowned with straw.

And yet, ah yet scarce ill I reigned,
Through self-illusion self-sustained,
When now—enlightened, undeceived—
What gain I barrenly bereaved !
Than this can be yet lower decline—
Envy and spleen, can these be mine ?

The peasant girl demure that trod
Beside our wheels that climbed the way,
And bore along a blossoming rod
That looked the sceptre of May-Day—
On her—to fire this petty hell,
His softened glance how moistly fell !
The cheat ! on briars her buds were strung ;
And wiles peeped forth from mien how meek.
The innocent bare-foot ! young, so young !
To girls, strong man 's a novice weak.
To tell such beads ! And more remain,
Sad rosary of belittling pain.

When after lunch and sallies gay,
Like the Decameron folk we lay
In sylvan groups ; and I—let be !
O, dreams he, can he dream that one
Because not roseate feels no sun ?
The plain lone bramble thrills with Spring
As much as vines that grapes shall bring.

Me now fair studies charm no more.
Shall great thoughts writ, or high themes sung
Damask wan cheeks—unlock his arm
About some radiant ninny flung ?
How glad with all my starry lore,
I 'd buy the veriest wanton's rose
Would but my bee therein repose.

Could I remake me ! or set free
This sexless bound in sex, then plunge
Deeper than Sappho, in a lunge
Piercing Pan's paramount mystery !
For, Nature, in no shallow surge
Against thee either sex may urge,
Why hast thou made us but in halves—
Co-relatives ? This makes us slaves.
If these co-relatives never meet
Selfhood itself seems incomplete.
And such the dicing of blind fate
Few matching halves here meet and mate.
What Cosmic jest or Anarch blunder
The human integral clove asunder
And shied the fractions through life's gate ?

Ye stars that long your votary knew
Rapt in her vigil, see me here !
Whither is gone the spell ye threw
When rose before me Cassiopeia ?
Usurped on by love's stronger reign—
But lo, your very selves do wane :
Light breaks—truth breaks ! Silvered no more,
But chilled by dawn that brings the gale
Shivers yon bramble above the vale,
And disillusion opens all the shore.

One knows not if Urania yet
The pleasure-party may forget ;
Or whether she lived down the strain
Of turbulent heart and rebel brain ;
For Amor so resents a slight,
And her's had been such haught disdain,
He long may wreak his boyish spite,
And boy-like, little reck the pain.

One knows not, no. But late in Rome
(For queens discrowned a congruous home)
Entering Albani's porch she stood
Fixed by an antique pagan stone
Colossal carved. No anchorite seer,
Not Thomas à Kempis, monk austere,
Religious more are in their tone ;
Yet far, how far from Christian heart
That form august of heathen Art.
Swayed by its influence, long she stood,
Till surged emotion seething down,
She rallied and this mood she won :

Languid in frame for me,
To-day by Mary's convent shrine,
Touched by her picture's moving plea
In that poor nerveless hour of mine,
I mused—A wanderer still must grieve.
Half I resolved to kneel and believe,
Believe and submit, the veil take on.
But thee, armed Virgin ! less benign,
Thee now I invoke, thou mightier one.
Helmeted woman—if such term
Befit thee, far from strife
Of that which makes the sexual feud
And clogs the aspirant life—

O self-reliant, strong and free,
Thou in whom power and peace unite,
Transcender ! raise me up to thee,
Raise me and arm me !
Fond appeal.
For never passion peace shall bring,
Nor Art inanimatè for long
Inspire. Nothing may help or heal
While Amor incensed remembers wrong.
Vindictive, not himself he 'll spare ;
For scope to give his vengeance play
Himself he 'll blaspheme and betray.

Then for Urania, virgins everywhere,
O pray ! Example take too, and have care.

THE NIGHT-MARCH

With banners furled, and clarions mute,
An army passes in the night;
And beaming spears and helms salute
The dark with bright.

In silence deep the legions stream,
With open ranks, in order true;
Over boundless plains they stream and gleam—
No chief in view!

Afar, in twinkling distance lost,
(So legends tell) he lonely wends
And back through all that shining host
His mandate sends.

THE RAVAGED VILLA

In shards the sylvan vases lie,
Their links of dance undone,
And brambles wither by thy brim,
Choked fountain of the sun!
The spider in the laurel spins,
The weed exiles the flower;
And, flung to kiln, Apollo's bust
Makes lime for Mammon's tower.

THE MARGRAVE'S BIRTHNIGHT

Up from many a sheeted valley,
From white woods as well,
Down too from each fleecy upland
Jingles many a bell

Jovial on the work-sad horses
Hitched to runners old
Of the toil-worn peasants sledging
Under sheepskins in the cold ;

Till from every quarter gathered
Meet they on one ledge,
There from hoods they brush the snow off
Lighting from each sledge

Full before the Margrave's castle,
Summoned there to cheer
On his birthnight, in midwinter,
Kept year after year.

O the hall, and O the holly !
Tables line each wall ;
Guests as holly-berries plenty,
But—no host withal !

May his people feast contented
While at head of board
Empty throne and vacant cover
Speak the absent lord ?

Minstrels enter. And the stewards
Serve the guests ; and when,
Passing there the vacant cover,
Functionally then

Old observance grave they offer ;
But no Margrave fair,
In his living aspect gracious,
Sits responsive there ;

No, and never guest once marvels,
None the good lord name,
Scarce they mark void throne and cover—
Dust upon the same.

Mindless as to what importeth
Absence such in hall ;
Tacit as the plough-horse feeding
In the palfrey's stall.

Ah, enough for toil and travail,
If but for a night
Into wine is turned the water,
Black bread into white.

MAGIAN WINE

Amulets gemmed, to Miriam dear,
  Adown in liquid mirage gleam ;
Solomon's Syrian charms appear,
  Opal and ring supreme.
The rays that light this Magian Wine
Thrill up from semblances divine.

And, seething through the rapturous wave,
What low Elysian anthems rise :
Sibylline inklings blending rave,
  Then lap the verge with sighs.
Delirious here the oracles swim
Ambiguous in the beading hymn.

THE GARDEN OF METRODORUS

The Athenians mark the moss-grown gate
And hedge untrimmed that hides the haven green :
  And who keeps here his quiet state ?
  And shares he sad or happy fate
Where never footpath to the gate is seen ?

Here none come forth, here none go in,
Here silence strange, and dumb seclusion dwell :
  Content from loneness who may win ?
  And is this stillness peace or sin
Which noteless thus apart can keep its dell ?

THE NEW ZEALOT TO THE SUN

PERSIAN, you rise
Aflame from climes of sacrifice
  Where adulators sue,
And prostrate man, with brow abased,
Adheres to rites whose tenor traced
  All worship hitherto.

  Arch type of sway,
Meetly your overruling ray
  You fling from Asia's plain,
Whence flashed the javelins abroad
Of many a wild incursive horde
  Led by some shepherd Cain.

  Mid terrors dinned
Gods too came conquerors from your Ind,
  The brood of Brahma throve ;
They came like to the scythed car,
Westward they rolled their empire far,
  Of night their purple wove.

  Chemist, you breed
In orient climes each sorcerous weed
  That energises dream—
Transmitted, spread in myths and creeds,
Houris and hells, delirious screeds
  And Calvin's last extreme.

What though your light
In time's first dawn compelled the flight
Of Chaos' startled clan,
Shall never all your darted spears
Disperse worse Anarchs, frauds and fears,
Sprung from these weeds to man ?

But Science yet
An effluence ampler shall beget,
And power beyond your play—
Shall quell the shades you fail to rout,
Yea, searching every secret out,
Elucidate your ray.

THE WEAVER

For years within a mud-built room
For Arva's shrine he weaves the shawl,
Lone wight, and at a lonely loom,
His busy shadow on the wall.

The face is pinched, the form is bent,
No pastime knows he nor the wine,
Recluse he lives and abstinent
Who weaves for Arva's shrine.

LAMIA'S SONG

DESCEND, descend !
Pleasant the downward way—
From your lonely Alp
With the wintry scalp
To our myrtles in valleys of May.
Wend then, wend :
Mountaineer, descend :
And more than a wreath shall repay.
Come, ah come !
With the cataracts come,
That hymn as they roam
How pleasant the downward way !

IN A GARRET

GEMS and jewels let them heap—
Wax sumptuous as the Sophi :
For me, to grapple from Art's deep
One dripping trophy !

MONODY

To have known him, to have loved him
  After loneness long ;
And then to be estranged in life,
  And neither in the wrong ;
And now for death to set his seal—
  Ease me, a little ease, my song !

By wintry hills his hermit-mound
  The sheeted snow-drifts drape,
And houseless there the snow-bird flits
  Beneath the fir-trees' crape :
Glazed now with ice the cloistral vine
  That hid the shyest grape.

LONE FOUNTS

Though fast youth's glorious fable flies,
View not the world with worldling's eyes ;
Nor turn with weather of the time.
Foreclose the coming of surprise :
Stand where Posterity shall stand ;
Stand where the Ancients stood before,
And, dipping in lone founts thy hand,
Drink of the never-varying lore :
Wise once, and wise thence evermore.

THE BENCH OF BOORS

In bed I muse on Tenier's boors,
Embrowned and beery losels all :
A wakeful brain
Elaborates pain :
Within low doors the slugs of boors
Laze and yawn and doze again.

In dreams they doze, the drowsy boors,
Their hazy hovel warm and small :
Thought's ampler bound
But chill is found :
Within low doors the basking boors
Snugly hug the ember-mound.

Sleepless, I see the slumberous boors
Their blurred eyes blink, their eyelids fall :
Thought's eager sight
Aches—overbright !
Within low doors the boozy boors
Cat-naps take in pipe-bowl light.

THE ENTHUSIAST

'Though He slay me yet will I trust in Him.'

SHALL hearts that beat no base retreat
In youth's magnanimous years—
Ignoble hold it, if discreet
When interest tames to fears ;
Shall spirits that worship light
Perfidious deem its sacred glow,
Recant, and trudge where worldlings go,
Conform and own them right ?

Shall Time with creeping influence cold
Unnerve and cow ? the heart
Pine for the heartless ones enrolled
With palterers of the mart ?
Shall faith abjure her skies,
Or pale probation blench her down
To shrink from Truth so still, so lone
Mid loud gregarious lies ?

Each burning boat in Cæsar's rear,
Flames—No return through me !
So put the torch to ties though dear,
If ties but tempters be.
Nor cringe if come the night :
Walk through the cloud to meet the pall,
Though light forsake thee, never fall
From fealty to light.

ART

In placid hours well pleased we dream
Of many a brave unbodied scheme.
But form to lend, pulsed life create,
What unlike things must meet and mate :
A flame to melt—a wind to freeze ;
Sad patience—joyous energies ;
Humility—yet pride and scorn ;
Instinct and study ; love and hate ;
Audacity—reverence. These must mate
And fuse with Jacob's mystic heart,
To wrestle with the angel—Art.

BUDDHA

'For what is your life? It is even a vapour that appeareth for a little time and then vanisheth away.'

Swooning swim to less and less,
  Aspirant to nothingness !
Sobs of the worlds, and dole of kinds
  That dumb endurers be—
Nirvana ! absorb us in your skies,
  Annul us into thee.

C——'S LAMENT

How lovely was the light of heaven,
What angels leaned from out the sky
In years when youth was more than wine
And man and nature seemed divine
Ere yet I felt that youth must die.

Ere yet I felt that youth must die
How insubstantial looked the earth,
Aladdin-land ! in each advance,
Or here or there, a new romance ;
I never dreamed would come a dearth.

And nothing then but had its worth,
Even pain. Yes, pleasure still and pain
In quick reaction made of life
A lovers' quarrel, happy strife
In youth that never comes again.

But will youth never come again ?
Even to his grave-bed has he gone,
And left me lone to wake by night
With heavy heart that erst was light ?
O, lay it at his head—a stone !

SHELLEY'S VISION

WANDERING late by morning seas
When my heart with pain was low—
Hate the censor pelted me—
Deject I saw my shadow go.

In elf-caprice of bitter tone
I too would pelt the pelted one :
At my shadow I cast a stone.

When lo, upon that sun-lit ground
I saw the quivering phantom take
The likeness of St. Stephen crowned :
Then did self-reverence awake.

FRAGMENTS OF A LOST GNOSTIC POEM OF THE TWELFTH CENTURY

* * * * *

FOUND a family, build a state,
The pledged event is still the same :
Matter in end will never abate
His ancient brutal claim.

* * * * *

Indolence is heaven's ally here,
And energy the child of hell :
The Good Man pouring from his pitcher clear
But brims the poisoned well.

THE MARCHIONESS OF BRINVILLIERS

He toned the sprightly beam of morning
With twilight meek of tender eve,
Brightness interfused with softness,
Light and shade did weave :
And gave to candour equal place
With mystery starred in open skies ;
And, floating all in sweetness, made
Her fathomless mild eyes.

THE AGE OF THE ANTONINES

While faith forecasts millenial years
Spite Europe's embattled lines,
Back to the Past one glance be cast—
The Age of the Antonines !
O summit of fate, O zenith of time
When a pagan gentleman reigned,
And the olive was nailed to the inn of the world
Nor the peace of the just was feigned.
A halcyon Age, afar it shines,
Solstice of Man and the Antonines.

Hymns to the nations' friendly gods
Went up from the fellowly shrines,
No demagogue beat the pulpit-drum
In the Age of the Antonines !
The sting was not dreamed to be taken from death,

No Paradise pledged or sought,
But they reasoned of fate at the flowing feast,
Nor stifled the fluent thought.
We sham, we shuffle while faith declines—
They were frank in the Age of the Antonines.

Orders and ranks they kept degree,
Few felt how the parvenu pines,
No law-maker took the lawless one's fee
In the Age of the Antonines!
Under law made will the world reposed
And the ruler's right confessed,
For the heavens elected the Emperor then,
The foremost of men the best.
Ah, might we read in America's signs
The Age restored of the Antonines.

HERBA SANTA

I

After long wars when comes release
Not olive wands proclaiming peace
An import dearer share
Than stems of Herba Santa hazed
In autumn's Indian air.
Of moods they breathe that care disarm.
They pledge us lenitive and calm.

II

Shall code or creed a lure afford
To win all selves to Love's accord?

When Love ordained a supper divine
  For the wide world of man,
What bickerings o'er his gracious wine !
  Then strange new feuds began.

Effectual more in lowlier way,
  Pacific Herb, thy sensuous plea
The bristling clans of Adam sway
  At least to fellowship in thee !
Before thine altar tribal flags are furled,
Fain wouldst thou make one hearthstone of
    the world.

III

To scythe, to sceptre, pen and hod—
  Yea, sodden labourers dumb ;
To brains overplied, to feet that plod,
In solace of the *Truce of God*
  The Calumet has come !

IV

Ah for the world ere Raleigh's find
  Never that knew this suasive balm
That helps when Gilead's fails to heal,
  Helps by an interserted charm.

Insinuous thou that through the nerve
  Windest the soul, and so canst win
  Some from repinings, some from sin,
The Church's aim that dost subserve.

The ruffled fag fordone with care
  And brooding, Gold would ease this pain :
Him soothest thou and smoothest down
  Till some content return again.

Even ruffians feel thy influence breed
  Saint Martin's summer in the mind
They feel this last evangel plead,
As did the first, apart from creed,
  Be peaceful, man—be kind !

V

Rejected once on higher plane,
O Love supreme, to come again
  Can this be thine ?
Again to come, and win us too
  In likeness of a weed
That as a god didst vainly woo,
  As man more vainly bleed ?

VI

Forbear, my soul ! and in thine Eastern chamber
  Rehearse the dream that brings the long release :
Through jasmine sweet and talismanic amber
  Inhaling Herba Santa in the passive Pipe of
    Peace.

FRUIT OF TRAVEL LONG AGO

VENICE

With Pantheist energy of will
  The little craftsman of the Coral Sea
Strenuous in the blue abyss,
Upbuilds his marvellous gallery
  And long arcade,
Erections freaked with many a fringe
  Of marble garlandry,
Evincing what a worm can do.

Laborious in a shallower wave,
  Advanced in kindred art,
A prouder agent proved Pan's might
When Venice rose in reefs of palaces.

IN A BYE-CANAL

A swoon of noon, a trance of tide,
The hushed siesta brooding wide
  Like calms far off Peru ;
No floating wayfarer in sight,
Dumb noon, and haunted like the night
  When Jael the wiled one slew.
A languid impulse from the oar
Plied by my indolent gondolier
Tinkles against a palace hoar,

And, hark, response I hear !
A lattice clicks ; and lo, I see
Between the slats, mute summoning me,
What loveliest eyes of scintillation,
What basilisk glance of conjuration !

Fronted I have, part taken the span
Of portents in nature and peril in man.
I have swum—I have been
'Twixt the whale's black flukes and the white
shark's fin ;
The enemy's desert have wandered in,
And there have turned, have turned and scanned,
Following me how noiselessly,
Envy and Slander, lepers hand in hand.
All this. But at the latticed eye—
' Hey ! Gondolier, you sleep, my man ;
Wake up ! ' And, shooting by, we ran ;
The while I mused, This, surely now,
Confutes the Naturalists, allow !
Sirens, true sirens verily be,
Sirens, waylayers in the sea.
Well, wooed by these same deadly misses,
Is it shame to run ?
No ! flee them did divine Ulysses,
Brave, wise, and Venus' son.

PISA'S LEANING TOWER

THE Tower in tiers of architraves,
Fair circle over cirque,
A trunk of rounded colonnades,
The maker's master-work,
Impends with all its pillared tribes,
And, poising them, debates :
It thinks to plunge—but hesitates ;
Shrinks back—yet fain would slide ;
Withholds itself—itself would urge ;
Hovering, shivering on the verge,
A would-be suicide !

IN A CHURCH OF PADUA

IN vaulted place where shadows flit,
An upright sombre box you see :
A door, but fast, and lattice none,
But punctured holes minutely small
In lateral silver panel square
Above a kneeling-board without,
Suggest an aim if not declare.

Who bendeth here the tremulous knee
No glimpse may get of him within,
And he immured may hardly see
The soul confessing there the sin ;
Nor yields the low-sieved voice a tone
Whereby the murmurer may be known.

Dread diving-bell ! In thee inurned
What hollows the priest must sound,
Descending into consciences
Where more is hid than found.

MILAN CATHEDRAL

THROUGH light green haze, a rolling sea
  Over gardens where redundance flows,
  The fat old plain of Lombardy,
The White Cathedral shows.

  Of Art the miracles
  Its tribes of pinnacles
Gleam like to ice-peaks snowed ; and higher,
Erect upon each airy spire
  In concourse without end,
Statues of saints over saints ascend
Like multitudinous forks of fire.

What motive was the master-builder's here ?
Why these synodic hierarchies given,
Sublimely ranked in marble sessions clear,
Except to signify the host of heaven.

PAUSILIPPO

(In the time of Bomba)

A HILL there is that laves its feet
In Naples' bay and lifts its head
In jovial season, curled with vines.
Its name, in pristine years conferred
By settling Greeks, imports that none
Who take the prospect thence can pine,
For such the charm of beauty shown
Even sorrow's self they cheerful weened
Surcease might find and thank good Pan.

Toward that hill my landau drew ;
And there, hard by the verge, was seen
Two faces with such meaning fraught
One scarce could mark and straight pass on.

A man it was less hoar with time
Than bleached through strange immurement long,
Retaining still, by doom depressed,
Dim trace of some aspiring prime.
Seated he tuned a homely harp
Watched by a girl, whose filial mien
Toward one almost a child again,
Took on a staid maternal tone.
Nor might one question that the locks
Which in smoothed natural silvery curls
Fell on the bowed one's threadbare coat
Betrayed her ministering hand.

Anon, among some ramblers drawn,
A murmur rose ' 'Tis Silvio, Silvio ! '
With inklings more in tone suppressed
Touching his story, part recalled :
Clandestine arrest abrupt by night ;
The sole conjecturable cause
The yearning in a patriot ode
Construed as treason ; trial none ;
Prolonged captivity profound ;
Vain liberation late. All this,
With pity for impoverishment
And blight forestalling age's wane.

Hillward the quelled enthusiast turned,
Unmanned, made meek through strenuous wrong,
Preluding, faltering ; then began,
But only thrilled the wire—no more,

The constant maid supplying voice,
Hinting by no ineloquent sign
That she was but his mouthpiece mere,
Himself too spiritless and spent.

Pausilippo, Pausilippo,
Pledging easement unto pain,
Shall your beauty even solace
If one's sense of beauty wane ?

Could light airs that round ye play
Waft heart-heaviness away
Or memory lull to sleep,
Then, then indeed your balm
Might Silvio becharm,
And life in fount would leap,
Pausilippo !

Did not your spell invite,
In moods that slip between,
A dream of years serene,
And wake, to dash, delight—
Evoking here in vision
Fulfilment and fruition—
Nor mine, nor meant for man !
Did hope not frequent share
The mirage when despair
Overtakes the caravan,
Me then your scene might move
To break from sorrow's snare,
And apt your name would prove,
Pausilippo !

But I 've looked upon your revel—
  It unravels not the pain :
Pausilippo, Pausilippo,
  Named benignly if in vain !

  It ceased. In low and languid tone
The tideless ripple lapped the passive shore ;
As listlessly the bland untroubled heaven
Looked down as silver doled was silent given
In pity—futile as the ore !

THE ATTIC LANDSCAPE

TOURIST, spare the avid glance
  That greedy roves the sight to see :
Little here of ' Old Romance,'
  Or Picturesque of Tivoli.

No flushful tint the sense to warm—
Pure outline pale, a linear charm.
The clear-cut hills carved temples face,
Respond, and share their sculptural grace.

'Tis Art and Nature lodged together,
  Sister by sister, cheek to cheek ;
Such Art, such Nature, and such weather,
  The All-in-All seems here a Greek.

THE SAME

A CIRCUMAMBIENT spell it is,
  Pellucid on these scenes that waits,
Repose that does of Plato tell—
  Charm that his style authenticates.

THE PARTHENON

I

Seen aloft from afar

ESTRANGED in site,
Aerial gleaming, warmly white,
You look a suncloud motionless
In noon of day divine ;
Your beauty charmed enhancement takes
In Art's long after-shine.

II

Nearer viewed

Like Lais, fairest of her kind,
In subtlety your form 's defined—
The cornice curved, each shaft inclined,
While yet, to eyes that do but revel
  And take the sweeping view,
Erect this seems, and that a level,
  To line and plummet true.

Spinoza gazes ; and in mind
Dreams that one architect designed
    Lais—and you !

III

The Frieze

What happy musings genial went
With airiest touch the chisel lent
  To frisk and curvet light
Of horses gay—their riders grave—
Contrasting so in action brave
  With virgins meekly bright,
Clear filing on in even tone
With pitcher each, one after one
  Like water-fowl in flight.

IV

The Last Tile

  When the last marble tile was laid
The winds died down on all the seas ;
  Hushed were the birds, and swooned the glade ;
  Ictinus sat ; Aspasia said
' Hist !—Art's meridian, Pericles ! '

GREEK MASONRY

JOINTS were none that mortar sealed :
Together, scarce with line revealed,
The blocks in symmetry congealed.

GREEK ARCHITECTURE

NOT magnitude, not lavishness,
But Form—the Site ;
Not innovating wilfulness,
But reverence for the Archetype.

OFF CAPE COLONNA

ALOOF they crown the foreland lone,
  From aloft they loftier rise—
Fair columns, in the aureola rolled
  From sunned Greek seas and skies.
They wax, sublimed to fancy's view,
A god-like group against the blue.

Overmuch like gods ! Serene they saw
  The wolf-waves board the deck,
And headlong hull of *Falconer*,
  And many a deadlier wreck.

THE ARCHIPELAGO

Sail before the morning breeze
The Sporads through and Cyclades
They look like isles of absentees—
Gone whither ?

You bless Apollo's cheering ray,
But Delos, his own isle, to-day
Not e'en a Selkirk there to pray
God friend me !

Scarce lone these groups, scarce lone and bare
When Theseus roved a Raleigh there,
Each isle a small Virginia fair—
Unravished.

Nor less through havoc fell they rue,
They still retain in outline true
Their grace of form when earth was new
And primal.

But beauty clear, the frame 's as yet,
Never shall make one quite forget
Thy picture, Pan, therein once set—
Life's revel !

'Tis Polynesia reft of palms,
Seaward no valley breathes her balms—
Not such as musk thy rings of calms,
Marquesas !

SYRA

(*A Transmitted Reminiscence*)

FLEEING from Scio's smouldering vines
(Where when the sword its work had done
The Turk applied the torch) the Greek
Came here, a fugitive stript of goods,
Here to an all but tenantless isle,
Nor here in footing gained at first
Felt safe. Still from the turbaned foe
Dreading the doom of shipwrecked men
Whom feline seas permit to land
Then pounce upon and drag them back,
For height they made, and prudent won
A cone-shaped fastness on whose flanks
With pains they pitched their eyrie camp,
Stone huts, whereto they wary clung;
But, reassured in end, come down—
Multiplied through compatriots now,
Refugees like themselves forlorn—
And building along the water's verge
Begin to thrive; and thriving more
When Greece at last flung off the Turk,
Make of the haven mere a mart.

I saw it in its earlier day—
Primitive, such an isled resort
As hearthless Homer might have known
Wandering about the Ægean here.
Sheds ribbed with wreck-stuff faced the sea
Where goods in transit shelter found;
And here and there a shanty-shop

Where fez-caps, swords, tobacco, shawls,
Pistols, and orient finery, Eve's—
(The spangles dimmed by hands profane)
Like plunder on a pirate's deck
Lay orderless in such loose way
As to suggest things ravished or gone astray.

Above a tented inn with fluttering flag
A sunburnt board announced Greek wine
In self-same text Anacreon knew,
Dispensed by one named ' Pericles.'
Got up as for the opera's scene,
Armed strangers, various, lounged or lazed,
Lithe fellows tall, with gold-shot eyes,
Sunning themselves as leopards may.

Off-shore lay xebecs trim and light,
And some but dubious in repute.
But on the strand, for docks were none,
What busy bees ! no testy fry ;
Frolickers, picturesquely odd,
With bales and oil-jars lading boats,
Lighters that served an anchored craft,
Each in his tasselled Phrygian cap,
Blue Eastern drawers and braided vest ;
And some with features cleanly cut
As Proserpine's upon the coin.
Such chatterers all ! like children gay
Who make believe to work, but play.

I saw, and how help musing too.
Here traffic 's immature as yet :
Forever this juvenile fun hold out
And these light hearts ? Their garb, their glee,
Alike profuse in flowing measure,

Alike inapt for serious work,
Blab of grandfather Saturn's prime
When trade was not, nor toil, nor stress,
But life was leisure, merriment, peace,
And lucre none and love was righteousness.

DISINTERMENT OF THE HERMES

WHAT forms divine in adamant fair—
Carven demigod and god,
And hero-marbles rivalling these,
Bide under Latium's sod,
Or lost in sediment and drift
Alluvial which the Grecian rivers sift.

To dig for these, O better far
Than raking arid sands
For gold more barren meetly theirs
Sterile, with brimming hands.

THE APPARITION

(*The Parthenon uplifted on its rock first challenging the view on the approach to Athens.*)

ABRUPT the supernatural Cross,
Vivid in startled air,
Smote the Emperor Constantine
And turned his soul's allegiance there.

With other power appealing down,
  Trophy of Adam's best!
If cynic minds you scarce convert,
You try them, shake them, or molest.

Diogenes, that honest heart,
  Lived ere your date began;
Thee had he seen, he might have swerved
In mood nor barked so much at Man.

IN THE DESERT

NEVER Pharaoh's Night,
Whereof the Hebrew wizards croon,
Did so the Theban flamens try
As me this veritable Noon.

Like blank ocean in blue calm
Undulates the ethereal frame;
In one flowing oriflamme
God flings his fiery standard out.

Battling with the Emirs fierce,
Napoleon a great victory won,
Through and through his sword did pierce;
But, bayoneted by this sun
His gunners drop beneath the gun.

Holy, holy, holy Light!
Immaterial incandescence,
Of God the effluence of the essence,
Shekinah intolerably bright!

THE GREAT PYRAMID

YOUR masonry—and is it man's ?
More like some Cosmic artisan's.
Your courses as in strata rise,
Beget you do a blind surmise
Like Grampians.

Far slanting up your sweeping flank
Arabs with Alpine goats may rank,
And there they find a choice of passes
Even like to dwarfs that climb the masses
Of glaciers blank.

Shall lichen in your crevice fit ?
Nay, sterile all and granite-knit :
Weather nor weather-stain ye rue,
But aridly you cleave the blue
As lording it.

Morn's vapour floats beneath your peak,
Kites skim your side with pinion weak ;
To sand-storms battering, blow on blow,
Raging to work your overthrow,
You—turn the cheek.

All elements unmoved you stem,
Foursquare you stand and suffer them :
Time's future infinite you dare,
While, for the past, 'tis you that wear
Eld's diadem.

Slant from your inmost lead the caves
And labyrinths rumoured. These who braves
And penetrates (old palmers said)
Comes out afar on deserts dead
And, dying, raves.

Craftsmen, in dateless quarries dim,
Stones formless into form did trim,
Usurped on Nature's self with Art,
And bade this dumb I AM to start,
Imposing him.

L'ENVOI

THE RETURN OF THE SIRE DE NESLE

A.D. 16—

My towers at last ! These rovings end,
Their thirst is slaked in larger dearth :
The yearning infinite recoils,
  For terrible is earth.

Kaf thrusts his snouted crags through fog :
Araxes swells beyond his span,
And knowledge poured by pilgrimage
  Overflows the banks of man.

But thou, my stay, thy lasting love
One lonely good, let this but be !
Weary to view the wide world's swarm,
  But blest to fold but thee.

MISCELLANEOUS POEMS

PRINTED FROM MELVILLE'S MSS.

WEEDS AND WILDINGS CHIEFLY:

WITH

A ROSE OR TWO

By H. M.

'Alms for oblivion.'

'Youth is the proper, permanent, and genuine condition of man.'
NATHANIEL HAWTHORNE.

'Yes, decay is often a gardener.'—ANONYMOUS.

CLOVER

'Ye field flowers! the garden's eclipse you, 'tis true,
Yet wildings of Nature, I dote upon you.'

CAMPBELL.

CLOVER DEDICATION

TO

WINNEFRED[1]

WITH you and me, Winnie, Red Clover has always been one of the dearest of the flowers of the field : an avowal—by the way—as you well ween, which implies no undelight as to this ruddy young brother's demure little half-sister, White Clover. Our feeling for both sorts originates in no fanciful associations egotistic in kind. It is not, for example, because in any exceptional way we have verified in experience the aptness of that pleasant figure of speech, *Living in clover*—not for this do we so take to the Ruddy One, for all that we once dwelt annually surrounded by flushed acres of it. Neither have we, jointly or severally, so frequently lighted upon that rare four-leaved variety accounted of happy augury to the finder ; though, to be sure, on my part, I yearly remind you of the coincidence in my chancing on such a specimen by the wayside on the early forenoon of the fourth day of a certain bridal month, now four years more than four times ten years ago.

But, tell, do we not take to this flower—for flower it is, though with the florist hardly ranking with the floral clans—not alone that in itself it is a thing of freshness and beauty, but also that being no delicate foster-child of the nurseryman, but a hardy little creature of out-of-doors accessible and familiar to every one, no one can monopolise its charm. Yes, we are communists here.

Sweet in the mouth of that brindled heifer, whose breath you so loved to inhale, and doubtless pleasant to her nostril and eye ; sweet as well to the like senses in ourselves ; prized by that most radical of men, the farmer, to whom wild amaranths in a pasture, though emblems of immortality, are

[1] [Here, in the manuscript, Melville has written in pencil *Lizzie*—his wife's name.]

but weeds and anathema ; finding favour even with so peevish a busybody as the bee ; is it not the felicitous fortune of our favourite to incur no creature's displeasure, but to enjoy, and without striving for it, the spontaneous goodwill of all ? Why it is that this little peasant of the flowers revels in so enviable an immunity and privilege, not in equal degree shared by any of us mortals however gifted and good ; that indeed is something the reason whereof may not slumber very deep. But—*In pace* ; always leave a sleeper to his repose.

How often at our adopted homestead on the hillside—now ours no more—the farm-house, long ago shorn by the urbane barbarian succeeding us in the proprietorship—shorn of its gambrel roof and dormer windows, and when I last saw it indolently settling in serene contentment of natural decay ; how often, Winnie, did I come in from my ramble early in the bright summer mornings of old, with a handful of these cheap little cheery roses of the meek, newly purloined from the fields to consecrate them on that bit of a maple-wood mantel—your altar, somebody called it—in the familiar room facing your belovèd South ! And in October most did I please myself in gathering them from the moist matted aftermath in an enriched little hollow near by, soon to be snowed upon and for consecutive months sheeted from view. And once—you remember it—having culled them in a sunny little flurry of snow, winter's frolic skirmisher in advance, the genial warmth of your chamber melted the fleecy flakes into dewdrops rolling off from the ruddiness, ' Tears of the happy,' you said.

Well, and to whom but to thee, Madonna of the Trefoil, should I now dedicate these ' Weeds and Wildings,' thriftless children of quite another and yet later spontaneous aftergrowth, and bearing indications, too apparent it may be, of that terminating season on which the offerer verges. But take them. And for aught suggestion of the ' melting mood ' that any may possibly betray, call to mind the dissolved snowflakes on the ruddy oblation of old, and remember your ' Tears of the Happy.'

WEEDS AND WILDINGS

PART I—THE YEAR

CLOVER

THE June day dawns, the joy-winds rush,
Your jovial fields are dressed ;
Rosier for thee the Dawn's red flush,
Ruddier the Ruddock's breast.

THE LATE-COMER

[THE LOITERER]

SHE will come tho' she loiter, believe ;
Her pledge it assigns not the day ;
Why brood by the embers night after night
Sighing over their dying away—

Well, let her delay !
She is everywhere longed for as here,
She 's a favourite, errant and young,
And we, we are fixtures and gray ;
Her can we gladden, though us she can cheer ?
Then let her delay !

But ah, can she think it no wrong,
When we pine but her footprint to see,
To tarry with the Prince of the South so long
Who prizes her less than we ?

But watch and wait.
Where southward our valley grows wide and
great,
Somebody is peering in view,
Yes, up by the river-side way,
The old path tracing anew :—
Along the banks by meadow-beds
Aslope to morning's ray ;
And, in distance timing the measure tone,
Garlanded one in her footing
A rosier foot on her footprint treads
And follows her night and day.

Then watch and wait :
Wait by the pasture-bars
Or watch by the garden gate ;
For, after coming, tho' wide she stray,
First ever she shows on the slender way—
Slim sheep-track threading the hill-side brown,
Or foot-path that leads to the garden down.

While snow lingered under the fir,
Loth to melt from embrace of the earth,
And ashy, red embers of logs
In moonlight dozed on the hearth ;
And in cage by the window sun-warmed
Our bird was enheartened to song ;
It was then that, as yearly before,
By the selfsame foot-path along,
She drew to the weather-bent door
That was sunned thro' the skeleton tree :

Nothing she said, but seemed to say—
' Old folks, aren't ye glad to see *me* ! '
And tears filled our eyes—bless the day !

Then she turned ; and where was she not ?
She was here—she was there,
Peeping eagerly everywhere
Like one who revisits scenes never forgot.

TIME'S BETRAYAL

MURDER WILL OUT

THE tapping of a mature maple for the syrup, however recklessly done, does not necessarily kill it. No; since being an aboriginal child of Nature, it is doubtless blessed with a constitution enabling it to withstand a good deal of hard usage. But to bleed the immature trunk, though some sugar-makers, detected in the act on ground not their own, aver that it does the sylvan younker a deal of good, can hardly contribute to the tree's amplest development, or ensure patriarchal long life to it. Certain it is, that in some young maples the annual tapping would seem to make precocious the autumnal ripening or change of the leaf. And such premature change would seem strikingly to enhance the splendour of the tints.

SOMEONE, whose morals need mending,
Sallies forth like the pillaging bee ;
He waylays the syrup ascending
In anyone's saccharine tree ;
So lacking in conscience indeed,
So reckless what life he makes bleed,
That to get at the juices, his staple,
The desirable sweets of the Spring,
He poignards a shapely young maple,
In my second-growth coppice—its king.
Assassin ! secure in a crime never seen,
The underwood dense, e'en his victim a screen,
So be. But the murder will out,
Never doubt, never doubt :

In season the leafage will tell,
Turning red ere the rime
Yet, in turning, all beauty excel
For a time, for a time!
Small thanks to the scamp. But, in vision, to me
A goddess mild painting the glorified tree,
'So they change who die early, some bards who life render:
Keats, stabbed by the Muses, his garland 's a splendour!'

WHEN FORTH THE SHEPHERD LEADS THE FLOCK

When forth the shepherd leads the flock,
White lamb and dingy ewe,
And there 's dibbling in the garden,
Then the world begins anew.

When Buttercups make bright
The meadows up and down,
The Golden Age returns to fields
If never to the town.

When stir the freshening airs
Forerunning showers to meads,
And Dandelions prance,
Then Heart-Free shares the dance—
A Wilding with the Weeds!

But alack and alas
For things of wilding feature!
Since hearsed was Pan
Ill befalls each creature—
Profitless to man!

Buttercup and Dandelion
Wildings, and the rest,
Commoners and holiday-makers
Note them in one test :

The farmers scout them,
Yea, and would rout them,
Hay is better without them—
Tares in the grass !
The florists pooh-pooh them ;
Few but children do woo them,
Love them, reprieve them,
Retrieve and inweave them,
Never sighing—*Alas !*

THE LITTLE GOOD-FELLOWS

MAKE way, make way, give leave to rove
Your orchard under as above :
A yearly welcome if he love !
And all who loved us alway throve.

Love for love. For ever we
When some unfriended man we see
Lifeless under forest-eaves,
Cover him with buds and leaves ;
And charge the chipmunk, mouse, and mole—
Molest not this poor human soul !

Then let us never on green floor
Where your paths wind round about,
Keep to the middle in misdoubt,
Shy and aloof, unsure of ye ;
But come like grass to stones on moor
Wherever mortals be.

But toss your caps, O maids and men,
Snow-bound long in farm-house pen :
We chase Old Winter back to den.
See our red waistcoats ! Alive be then—
Alive to the bridal-favours when
They blossom in your orchards every Spring,
And cock-robin curves on a bridegroom's wing !

THE OLD FASHION

Now youthful is Ver
And the same, and forever
Year after year ;
And her bobolinks sing,
And they vary never
In juvenile cheer.

Old-fashioned is Ver
Tho' eternally new,
And her bobolink 's young
Keep the old fashion true :
Chee, Chee ! they will sing
While the welkin is blue.

MADCAPS

Through the orchard I follow
Two children in glee.
From an apple-tree's hollow
They startle the bee.

The White Clover throws
Perfume in their way
To the hedge of Red Rose ;
Between Roses and Clover
The Strawberry grows.
It is Lily and Cherry
Companioned by Butterflies
Madcaps as merry !

BUTTERFLY DITTY

SUMMER comes in like a sea,
Wave upon wave how bright ;
Thro' the heaven of summer we 'll flee
And tipple the light !

From garden to garden,
Such charter have we,
We 'll rove and we 'll revel,
And idlers we 'll be !

We 'll rove and we 'll revel,
Concerned but for this—
That Man, Eden's bad boy,
Partakes not the bliss.

THE BLUE-BIRD

BENEATH yon Larkspur's azure bells
That sun their bees in balmy air
In mould no more the Blue-Bird dwells
Tho' late he found interment there.

All stiff he lay beneath the Fir
When shrill the March piped overhead,
And Pity gave him sepulchre
Within the Garden's sheltered bed.

And soft she sighed—Too soon he came ;
On wings of hope he met the knell ;
His heavenly tint the dust shall tame ;
Ah, some misgiving had been well !

But, look, the clear ethereal hue
In June it makes the Larkspur's dower ;
It is the self-same welkin-blue—
The Bird 's transfigured in the Flower.

THE LOVER AND THE SYRINGA-BUSH

Like a lit-up Christmas Tree,
Like a grotto pranked with spars,
Like white corals in green sea,
Like night's sky of crowded stars—
To me like these you show, Syringa,
Such heightening power has love, believe,
While here by Eden's gate I linger
Love's tryst to keep with truant Eve.

THE DAIRYMAN'S CHILD

Soft as the morning
When South winds blow,
Sweet as peach-orchards
When blossoms are seen,
Pure as a fresco
Of roses and snow
Or an opal serene.

TROPHIES OF PEACE

ILLINOIS IN 1840

FILES on files of prairie maize :
On hosts of spears the morning plays !
Aloft the rustling streamers show :
The floss embrowned is rich below.

When Asia scarfed in silks came on
Against the Greek and Marathon,
Did each plume and pennon dance
Sun-lit thus on helm and lance
Mindless of War's sickle so ?

For them, a tasselled dance of death :
For these—the reapers reap them low,
Reap them low, and stack the plain
With Ceres' trophies, golden grain.

Such monuments, and only such,
O Prairie ! termless yield,
Though trooper Mars disdainful flout
Nor Annals fame the field.

IN THE PAUPER'S TURNIP-FIELD

CROW, in pulpit lone and tall
Of yon charred hemlock, grimly dead,
Why on me in preachment call—
Me, by nearer preachment led
Here in homily of my hoe.
The hoe, the hoe,
My heavy hoe
That earthward bows me to foreshow
A mattock heavier than the hoe.

A WAY-SIDE WEED

By orchards red he whisks along,
A charioteer from villa fine ;
With passing lash o' the whip he cuts
A Way-side Weed divine.

But knows he what it is he does ?
He flouts October's god
Whose sceptre is this Way-side Weed,
This swaying Golden Rod ?

THE CHIPMUNK

Heart of autumn !
Weather meet,
Like to sherbert
Cool and sweet.

Stock-still I stand,
And *him* I see
Prying, peeping
From Beech-tree ;
Crickling, crackling
Gleefully !

But, affrighted
By wee sound,
Presto ! vanish—
Whither bound ?

So did Baby,
Crowing mirth,
E'en as startled
By some inkling
Touching Earth,
Flit (and whither ?)
From our hearth !

MICHAELMAS DAISIES

FIELD ASTERS

Like the stars in commons blue
Peep their namesakes, Asters here,
Wild ones every autumn seen—
Seen of all, arresting few.

Seen indeed. But who their cheer
Interpret may, or what they mean,
When so inscrutably their eyes
No star-gazers scrutinise.

ALWAYS WITH US !—THE BLACK PREACHER

Betimes a wise guest
His visit will sever,
Yes, absence endears.
Revisit he would,
So remains not forever.

Well, Robin the wise one
He went yestreen,
Bound for the South
Where his chums convene.

Back, he 'll come back
In his new Spring vest
And the more for his absence
Be welcomed with zest.

But thou, black Crow,
Inconsiderate fowl,
Wilt never away—
Take elsewhere thy cowl ?

From the blasted hemlock's
Whitened spur
Whatever the season,
Or Winter or Ver
Or Summer or Fall,
Croaker, foreboder,
We hear thy call—
Caw ! Caw ! Caw !

STOCKINGS IN THE FARM-HOUSE CHIMNEY

Happy, believe, this Christmas Eve
Are Willie and Rob and Nellie and May—
Happy in hope ! in hope to receive
These stockings well stuffed from Santa Claus' sleigh.

O the delight to believe in a wight
More than mortal, with something of man,
Whisking about, an invisible sprite ?
Almoner blest of Oberon's clan.

Stay, Truth, O stay in a long delay !
Why should these little ones find you out ?
Let them forever with fable play,
Evermore hang the stocking out !

A DUTCH CHRISTMAS UP THE HUDSON IN THE TIME OF PATROONS

OVER the ruddy hearth, lo, the green bough !
In house of the sickle and home of the plough,
Arboured I sit and toast apples now !

Hi, there in barn ! have done with the flail,
Worry not the wheat, nor winnow in the gale :
'Tis Christmas and holiday, turkey, too, and ale !

Creeping round the wainscot of old oak red
The ground-pine, see—smell the sweet balsam shed !

Leave off, Katrina, to tarry there and scan :
The cream will take its time, girl, to rise in the pan.
Meanwhile here 's a knocking, and the caller it is *Van*,
Tuenis Van der Benmacher, your merry Christmas man.

Leafless the grove now where birds billed the kiss :
To-night when the fiddler wipes his forehead, I wis,
And panting from the dance come our Hans and Cousin Chris,
Yon bush in the window will never be amiss !

But oats have ye heaped, men, for horses in stall ?
And for each heifer young and old mother-cow
Have ye raked down the hay from the aftermath-mow ?
The Christmas let come to the creatures one and all !

Tho' the pedlar, peering in, doubtless deemed it but folly,
The yoke-cattle's horns did I twine with green holly.
Good to breathe their sweet breath this blest Christmas morn,
Mindful of the ox, ass, and Babe new-born.

The snow drifts and drifts, and the frost it benumbs :
Elsie, pet, scatter to the snow-birds your crumbs.

Sleigh-bells a' jingle ! 'Tis Santa Claus : hail !
Villageward he goes thro' the spooming of the snows ;
Yes, hurrying to round his many errands to a close,
A mince-pie he 's taking to the one man in jail,—
What ! drove right out between the gate-posts here ?
Well, well, little Sharp-Eyes, blurred panes we must clear !

Our Santa Claus a clever way has and a free :
Gifts from him some will take who would never take from me ;
For poor hereabouts there are none :—none so poor
But that pudding for an alms they would spurn from the door.

All the same to all in the world's wide ways,
Happy harvest of the conscience on many Christmas Days.

PART II—THIS, THAT, AND THE OTHER

PROFUNDITY AND LEVITY

An owl in his wonted way-long retirement ruffled by the meadow-lark curveting and carolling in the morning sun high over the pastures and woods, comments upon that rollicker, and in so doing lets out the meditation engrossing him when thus molested. But the weightiness of the wisdom ill agrees with the somewhat thrilling expression; an incongruity attributable doubtless to the contagious influence of the reprehended malapert's overruling song:—

So frolic, so flighty,
Leaving wisdom behind;
Lark, little you ween
Of the progress of mind.

While fantastic you 're winging,
Upcurving and singing,
A skylarking dot in the sun;
Under eaves here in wood
My wits am I giving
To this latest theme;
Life blinks at strong light,
Life wanders in night like a dream—
Is life then worth living?

INSCRIPTION

For a boulder near the spot where the last hardhack was laid low by the new proprietor of the Hill of Arrowhead.

A WEED grew here. Exempt from use,
Weeds turn no wheel, nor run ;
Radiance pure or redolence
Some have, but this had none,
And yet heaven gave it leave to live
And idle it in the sun.

THE CUBAN PIRATE

(*Some of the more scintillant West Indian humming-birds are in frame hardly bigger than a beetle or bee.*)

BUCCANEER in gemmed attire—
Ruby, amber, emerald, jet—
Darkling, sparkling dot of fire,
Still on plunder are you set ?

Summer is your sea, and there
The flowers afloat you board and ravage,
Yourself a thing more dazzling fair—
Tiny, plummed, bejewelled Savage !

Midget ! yet in passion fell
Furioso, Creoles tell.
Wing'd are you Cupid in disguise
Now flying spark of Paradise ?

THE AMERICAN ALOE ON EXHIBITION

IT is but a floral superstition, as everybody knows, that this plant flowers only once in a century. When in any instance the flowering is for decades delayed beyond the normal period (eight or ten years at farthest), it is owing to something retarding in the environment or soil.

But few they were who came to see
The Century-Plant in flower :
Ten cents admission—price you pay
For bon-bons of the hour.

In strange inert blank unconcern
Of wild things at the Zoo,
The patriarch let the sight-seers stare—
These seldom more than two.

But lone at night the garland sighed,
And while moaned the aged stem :
' At last, at last ! but joy and pride
What part have I with them ? '

Let be the dearth that kept me back
Now long from wreath decreed ;
But, ah, ye Roses that have passed
Accounting me a weed !

PART III—RIP VAN WINKLE'S LILAC

(From a Manuscript dated February 13, 1890)

TO

A HAPPY SHADE

Under the golden maples where there now reclinest, sharing Fame's Indian Summer with those mellowing Immortals who as men were not only excellent in their works, but pleasant and love-worthy in their lives; little troublest thou thyself, O Washington Irving, as to who peradventure may be poaching in that literary manor which thou leftest behind. Still less is it thou, happy Shade, that will charge with presumption the endeavour to render something tributary to the story of that child of thy heart—Rip Van Winkle. For aught I, or anybody, knows to the contrary, thy vision may now be such that it may even reach here where I write, and thy spirit be pleased to behold me inspired by whom but thyself.

RIP VAN WINKLE

Riverward emerging towards sunset in leafy June from a dark clove or gorge of the Kattskills, dazed with his long sleep in an innermost hollow of those mountains, the good-natured good-for-nothing comes to an upland pasture. Hearing his limping footfall in the loneliness, the simpletons of young steers, there left to themselves for the summer, abruptly lifting their heads from the herbage stand as stupefied with astonishment while he passes. In farther descent he comes to a few raggedly cultivated fields detached and apart; but no house as

yet, and presently strikes a wood-chopper winding road lonesomely skirting the pastoral uplands, a road for the most part unfenced, and in summer so little travelled that the faint wheel-tracks were traceable but on forming long, parallel depressions in the natural turf. This slant descending way the dazed one dimly recalls as joining another and less wild one leading homeward. Even so it proved. For anon he comes to the junction. There he pauses in startled recognition of a view only visible in perfection at that point; a view deeply stamped in his memory, he having been repeatedly arrested by it when going on his hunting or birding expeditions. It was where, seen at the far end of a long vistaed clove, the head of one distant blue summit peered over the shoulder of a range not so blue as less lofty and remote. To Rip's present frame of mind, by no means normal, that summit looked like a man standing on tiptoe in a crowd to get a better look at some extraordinary object. Inquisitively it seemed to scrutinise him across the green solitudes, as much as to say—Who, I wonder, art thou? And where, pray, didst thou come from? This freak of his disturbed imagination was not without pain to poor Rip. That mountain, so well remembered on his part, *him* had it forgotten? Quite forgotten him, and in a day? But the evening now drawing on revives him with the sweet smells it draws from the grasses and shrubs. Proceeding on his path he, after a little, becomes sensible of a prevailing fragrance wholly new to him, at least in that vicinity, a wafted deliciousness growing more and more pronounced as he nears his house, one standing all by itself and remote from others. Suddenly, at a turn of the road, it comes into view. Hereupon, something that he misses there, and quite another thing that he sees, brings him amazed to a stand; where, according to his hazy reminiscences, all had been without floral embellishment of any

kind save a small plot of pinks and hollyhocks in the sunny rear of the house—a little garden tended by the Dame herself—lo, a lilac of unusual girth and height stands in full flower, hard by the open door, usurping, as it were, all but the very spot which he could only recall as occupied by an immemorial willow.

Now Rip's humble abode, a frame one, though indeed, as he remembered it, quite habitable, had in some particulars never been carried to entire completion; the builder and original proprietor, a certain honest woodman, while about to give it the last touches having been summoned away to join his progenitors in that paternal house where the Good Book assures us are many mansions. This sudden arrest of the work left the structure in a condition rather slatternly as to its externals. Though a safe shelter enough from the elements, ill-fitted was it as a nuptial bower for the woodman's heir, none other than Rip, his next living kin; who, enheartened by his inheritance, boldly took the grand venture of practical life—matrimony. Yes, the first occupants were Rip and his dame, then the bride. A winsome bride it was, too, with attractiveness all her own; her dowry consisting of little more than a chest of clothes, some cooking utensils, a bed, and a spinning-wheel. A fair shape, cheeks of down, and black eyes, were hers, eyes indeed with a roguish twinkle at times, but apparently as little capable of snapping as two soft sable violets.

Well, after a few days occupying of the place, returning thereto at sunset from a romantic ramble among the low-whispering pines, Rip the while feelingly rehearsing to his beloved some memories of his indulgent mother now departed, she suddenly changed the subject. Pointing to the unfinished house, she amiably suggested to the bridegroom that he could readily do what was needful to putting it in trim; for was not her dear Rip a bit of a

carpenter? But Rip, rather taken at unawares, delicately pleaded something to the effect that the clattering hammer and rasping saw would be a rude disturbance to a serene charm of the honeymoon. Setting out a little orchard for future bearing would suit the time better, and this he engaged shortly to do. 'Sweetheart,' he said in conclusion, with sly magnetism, having an arm around her trim waist, 'Sweetheart, I will take up the saw and hammer in good time.' That good time proved very dilatory; in fact, it never came. But, good or bad, time has a persistent, never-halting way of running on, and by so doing brings about wonderful changes and transformations. Ere long the bride developed into the dame; the bridegroom into that commonplace entity, the married man. Moreover, some of those pleasing qualities which in the lover had won the inexperienced virgin's affections, turned out to be the points least desirable, as of least practical efficiency in a husband, one not born to fortune, and who therefore, to advance himself in the work-a-day world, must needs energetically elbow his way therein, quite regardless of the amenities while so doing; either this, or else resort to the sinuous wisdom of the serpent.

Enough. Alike with the unfinished house, and its tenants new to the complexities of wedlock, things took their natural course. As to the house, never being treated to a protective coat of paint, since Rip's exchequer was always at low ebb, it soon contracted, signally upon its northern side, a gray weather-stain, supplying one topic for Dame Van Winkle's domestic reproaches; for these in the end came, though, in the present instance, they did not wholly originate in any hard utilitarian view of matters.

Women, more than men, disrelishing the idea of old age, are sensitive, even the humblest of them, to aught in any

way unpleasantly suggestive of it. And the gray weather-stain not only gave the house the aspect of age, but worse; for in association with palpable evidences of its recentness as an erection it imparted a look forlornly human, even the look of one grown old before his time. The roof quite as much as the clapboards contributed to make noticeable in it the absence of that spirit of youth which the sex, however hard the individual lot, inheriting more of the spirit of Paradise than ourselves, would fain recognise in everything. The shingles there, with the supports for the shingler—which temporary affairs had through Rip's remissness been permanently left standing—these it took but a few autumns to veneer with thin mosses, especially in that portion where the betrayed purpose expressed by the incompleted abode had been lamented over by a huge willow—the object now missing—a willow of the weeping variety, under whose shade the house had originally been built. Broken bits of rotted twigs and a litter of discoloured leaves continually wept by this ancient Jeremiah upon the ever-greening roof of the house fatally arrested in course of completion.

No wonder that so untidy an old inhabitant had always been the object of Dame Van Winkle's dislike. And when Rip, no longer the bridegroom, in obedience to her imperative command, attacking it with an axe none the sharpest, and finding the needful energetic blows sorely jarring to the natural quiescence of his brain-pan, ignominiously gave it up, the indignant dame herself assaulted it. But the wenned trunk was of inordinate diameter, and, under the wens, of an obtuse soft toughness all but invincible to the dulled axe. In brief, the venerable old tree long remained a monument of the negative victory of stubborn inertia over spasmodic activity and an ineffectual implement.

But the scythe that advances forever and never needs

whetting, sweeping that way at last, brought the veteran to the sod. Yes, during Rip's sylvan slumbers the knotty old inhabitant had been gathered to his fathers. Falling prone, and luckily away from the house, in time it made its own monument; an ever-crumbling one, to be sure, yet, all the more for that, tenderly dressed by the Spring; an umber-lined mound of mellow punk, mossed in spots, with wild violets springing from it here and there, attesting the place of the departed, even the same place where it fell.

But, behold; shooting up above the low, dilapidated eaves, the lilacs now laughed where the inconsolable willow had wept. Lightly it dropped upon the green roof the pink little bells from its bunched blossoms in place of the old willow's yellowed leaves. Seen from the wood, as Rip in his reappearance viewed it, in part it furnished a gay screen to the late abode, now a tenantless ruin, hog-backed at last by the settling of the ridge-pole in the middle, abandoned to leisurely decay, and to crown its lack of respectability, having a scandalous name as the nightly rendezvous of certain disreputable ghosts, including that of poor Rip himself. Nevertheless, for all his sad decay and disrepute, there must needs have been something of redeeming attractiveness in these deserted premises, as the following incident may show, the interest whereof may perchance serve to justify its insertion even at this critical point.

In the month of blossoms long after Rip's disappearance in the mountain forests, followed in time by the yet more mysterious evanishment of his dame under the sod of the lowlands, a certain meditative vagabond, to wit, a young artist, in his summer wanderings among the picturesque, was so taken by the pink lilac relieved against the greenly ruinous home, that, camping under his big umbrella one fine afternoon, he opened his box of

colours, brushes, and so forth, and proceeded to make a study.

While thus quietly employed he arrested the attention of a gaunt, hatchet-faced, stony-eyed individual, with a grey sort of salted complexion like that of a dried cod-fish, jogging by on a lank white horse. The stranger alighted, and after satisfying his curiosity as to what the artist was about, expressed his surprise that such an object as a miserable old ruin should be thought worth painting. 'Why,' said he, 'if you must idle in this way, can find nothing useful to do, paint something respectable, or better, something godly; paint our new tabernacle —there it is,' pointing right ahead to a rectangular edifice stalk on a bare hillside, with an aspiring wooden steeple whereon the distant blue peaks of the Kattskills looked placidly down, peradventure mildly wondering whether any rivalry with them was intended. 'Yes, paint that now,' he continued; 'just the time for it; it got its last coat only the other day. Ain't it white, though!'

A cadaver! shuddered the artist to himself, glancing at it, and instantly averting his eyes. More vividly than ever he felt the difference between dead planks or dead iron smeared over with white lead; the difference between these and white marble, when new from the quarry sparkling with the minute mica in it, or, mellowed by ages, taking on another and more genial tone endearing it to that polytheistic antiquity, the sense whereof is felt or latent in every one of us. In visionary flash he saw in their prime the perfect temples of Attica flushed with Apollo's rays on the hill-tops, or on the plain of eve disclosed in glimpses through the sacred groves around them. For the moment, in this paganish dream he quite lost himself.

'Why don't you speak?' irritably demanded the other; 'won't you paint it?'

'It is sufficiently painted already, heaven knows,' said the artist, coming to himself with a discharging sigh, and now resignedly setting himself to his work.

'You will stick to this wretched old ruin, then, will you?'

'Yes, and the lilac.'

'The lilac? and black what-do-you-call-it—lichen, on the trunk, so old it is. It is half-rotten, and its flowers spring from the rottenness under it, just as the moss from those eaves does from the rotting shingles.'

'Yes, decay is often a gardener,' asserted the other.

'What 's that gibberish? I tell you this beggarly ruin is no more a fit object for a picture than the disreputable vagabond who once lived in it.'

'Ah!' now first pricking his ears; 'who was he? Tell me.'

And straightway the hatchet-faced individual rehearsed, and in a sort of covertly admonitory tone, Rip's unheroic story up to the time of his mysterious disappearance. This, by the way, he imputed to a Providential visitation overtaking a lazy reprobate whose chief occupation had been to loaf up and down the country with a gun and game-box, much like others with a big umbrella and a box.

'Thank you, friend,' said the sedate one, never removing his eyes from his work; 'Thank you; but what should we poor devils of Bohemians do for the picturesque if Nature was in all things a precisian, each building like that church, and every man made in your image.—But, bless me, what am I doing?—I must tone down the green here!'

'Providence will take you in hand one of these days, young man,' in high dudgeon exclaimed the other. 'Yes, it will give you a toning down as you call it. Made

in my image! You wrest Holy Writ; I shake the dust off my feet and leave you.'

'Do,' was the mildly acquiescent and somewhat saddish response; and the busy brush intermitted not, while the lean visitor, remounting his lank albino, went on his way.

But presently in an elevated turn of the hill road, man and horse, outlined against the vivid blue sky, obliquely crossed the Bohemian's sight, and the next moment, as if swallowed up by the grave, disappeared in the descent.

'What is that verse in the Apocalypse,' murmured the artist to himself, now suspending the brush and ruminatingly turning his head sideways, 'the verse that prompted Benjamin West to his big canvas?—"And I looked and beheld a pale horse, and his name that sat on him was Death."—Well, I won't allegorise and be mystical, and all that, nor even say that Death dwells not under the cemetery turf, since rather it is Sleep inhabits thee; no, only this much will I say, that to-day have I seen him, even Death, seen him in the guise of a living man on a living horse; that he dismounted and had speech with me; and that, though an unpleasant sort of person, and even a queer threatener withal, yet, if one meets him, one must get along with him as one can; for his ignorance is extreme. And what under heaven indeed should such a phantasm as Death know, for all that the appearance tacitly claims to be somebody that knows much?'

Luck is a good deal in this world. Had the Bohemian, instead of chancing that way when he did, come into the same season but a few years later, the period of the present recital, who knows but that the opportunity might have been furnished him of sketching tattered Rip himself in his picturesque resurrection, bewildered, and at a stand before his own door, even as erewhile we left him.

Ere sighting the premises, Rip's doddering faculties had been sufficiently nonplussed by various unaccountable appearances such as branch roads which he could not recall, and fields rustling with young grain where he seemed to remember waving woods; so that now the absence of the old willow and its replacement by the lilac—a perfect stranger, standing sentry at his own door, as it were, challenging his right to further approach —these phenomena quite confounded him.

Recovering his senses a little, while yet with one hand against his wrinkled brow, remaining bodily transfixed, in wondering sort half unconsciously he begins :—

'Ay,—no !—my brain is addled yet ;
With last night's flagons-full I forget.
But look !—well, well, it so must be,
For there it is, and, sure, I see.
Yon lilac is all right, no doubt,
Though never before, Rip—spied him out !
But where 's the willow ?—dear, dear me !
This is the hill-side, sure—the stream
Flows yon ; and that, wife's house would seem
But for the silence. Well, maybe,
For this one time—ha ! do I see
Those burdocks going in at door ?
They only loitered round before !
No,—ay !—bless me, it is the same !
But yonder lilac ! how now came—
Rip, where does Rip Van Winkle live ?
Lilac ?—a lilac ? Why, just there,
If my cracked memory don't deceive,
'Twas I set out a lilac fair,
Yesterday morning, seems to me.
Yea, sure, that it might thrive and come
To plead for me with wife, though dumb.

I found it—dear me—well, well, well,
Squirrels and angels, they can tell!
My head!—whose head?—Ah, Rip, I 'm
Rip,
That lilac was a little slip,
And yonder lilac is a tree!'

But why rehearse in every section
The withered good-fellow's resurrection,
Happily told by happiest Irving
Never from genial verity swerving;
And, more to make the story rife,
By Jefferson acted thus to life.
Be here it behooves to tell
Of things that posthumously fell.

It came to pass as years went by
(An Indian file in stealthy flight
With purpose never man has known)
A villa brave transformed the sight
Of Rip's abode to nothing gone,
Himself remanded into night.
Each time the owner joyance found
In one prized tree that held its ground,
One tenant old where all was new—
Rip's lilac to its youth still true.
Despite its slant, ungainly trunk,
Atwist and black like strands in junk,
Annual yet it flowered aloft
In juvenile pink complexion soft.

That owner hale, long past his May,
His children's children—every one
Like those Rip romped with in the sun—
Merrily plucked the clusters gay.

The place a stranger scented out
By Boniface told in vinous way—
'Follow the fragrance!' Truth to own,
Such reaching wafture ne'er was blown
From common lilac. Came about
That neighbours, unconcerned before
When bloomed the tree by lowly door,
Craved now one little slip to train;
Neighbour from neighbour begged again,
On every hand stem shot from slip,
Till, lo, that region now is dowered
Like the first Paradise embowered,
Thanks to poor good-for-nothing Rip!

Some think those parts should bear his name;
But no—the blossoms take the fame.
Slant finger-posts by horsemen scanned
Point the green miles—to Lilac Land.

Go ride there down one charmful lane,
O reader mine, when June 's at best,
A dream of Rip shall slack the rein,
For there his heart flowers out confessed.
And there you 'll say,—O, hard ones, trude!
See, where man finds in man no ruse,
Boon Nature finds one—Heaven be blest!

A ROSE OR TWO

PART I—AS THEY TELL

(From Manuscript dated February 13, 1890)

A GROUND VINE

INTERCEDES WITH THE QUEEN OF FLOWERS FOR THE MERITED RECOGNITION OF CLOVER

Hymned down the years from ages far,
The theme of lover, seer, and king,
Reign endless, Rose ! for fair you are,
Nor heaven reserves a fairer thing.
To elfin ears the bell-flowers chime
Your beauty, Queen, your fame ;
Your titles, blown thro' Ariel's clime,
Thronged trumpet-flowers proclaim.

Not less with me, a groundling bear,
Here bold for once, by nature shy :—
If votaries yours be everywhere,
And flattering you the laureates vie—
Meekness the more your heart should share.

O Rose, we plants are all akin,
Our roots enlock ; each strives to win
The ampler space, the sunnier air.
But beauty, plainness, shade and sun—
Here share-and-share-alike is none !

And ranked with grass, a flower may dwell,
Cheerful, if never high in feather,
With pastoral sisters thriving well
In bloom that shares the harder weather,
Charmful, mayhap, in simple grace,
A lowlier Eden mantling in her face.

My Queen, so all along I lie,
But creep I can, scarce win your eye.
But O, your garden-wall peer over,
And, if you blush, 'twill hardly be
At owning kin with Cousin Clover
Who winsome makes the low degree.

THE AVATAR

BLOOM or repute for graft or seed
In flowers the flower-gods never heed,
The Rose-God once came down and took
Form in a rose ? Nay, but indeed
The meeker form and humbler look
Of Sweet-Briar, a wilding weed.

THE ACCEPTED TIME

ADORE the Roses ; nor delay
Until the rose-fane fall,
Or ever their censers cease to sway :
' To-day ! ' the rose-priests call.

WITHOUT PRICE

HAVE the Roses. Needs no pelf
The blooms to buy,
Nor any rose-bed to thyself
Thy skill to try :
But live up to the Rose's light,
Thy meat shall turn to roses red,
Thy bread to roses white.

GRAIN BY GRAIN

GRAIN by grain the Desert drifts
Against the Garden-Land :
Hedge well thy Roses, heed the stealth
Of ever-creeping Land.

HEARTH-ROSES

THE Sugar-Maple embers in bed
Here fended in Garden of Fire,
Like the Roses yield musk,
Like the Roses are Red,
Like the Roses expire
Lamented when low ;
But excelling the flower,
Are odorous in ashes
As e'en in their glow.

Ah, Love, when life closes,
Dying the death of the just,
May we vie with Hearth-Roses,
Smelling sweet in our dust.

THE NEW ROSICRUCIANS

To us, disciples of the Order
Whose Rose-Vine twines the Cross,
Who have drained the rose's chalice
Never heeding gain or loss ;
For all the preacher's din
There is no mortal sin—
No, none to us but Malice.

Exempt from that, in blest recline
We let life's billows toss ;
If sorrow come, anew we twine
The Rose-Vine round the Cross.

THE VIAL OF ATTAR

Lesbia's lover when bereaved
In pagan times of yore
Ere the gladsome tidings ran
Of reunion evermore,
He wended from the pyre
Now hopeless in return—
Ah, the vial hot with tears
For the ashes cold in urn !

But I, the Rose's lover,
When *my* belovèd goes
Followed by the Asters
Toward the sepulchre of snows,
Then, solaced by the Vial

Less grieve I for the Tomb,
Not widowed of the fragrance
If parted from the bloom.
Parted from the bloom
That was lost for a day ;

Rose ! I dally with thy doom !
The solace will not stay !
There is nothing like the bloom ;
And the Attar poignant minds me
Of the bloom that 's passed away.

UNDER THE SNOW

THE AMBUSCADE

MEEK crossing of the bosom's lawn
Averted scenery veil-like drawn,
Well beseem thee, nor obtrude
The cloister of thy virginhood,
And yet, white ruin, that seemly dress
Of purity pale passionless,
A May-snow is ; for fleeting term,
Custodian of love's lumbering germ—
Nay, nurtures it, till time disclose
Now frost-fed Amor's burning rose.

AMOROSO

ROSAMOND, my Rosamond
Of roses is the rose ;
Her bloom belongs to summer
Nor less in winter glows,

When, mossed in furs all cosy,
We speed it o'er the snows
By ice-bound streams enchanted,
While red Arcturus, he
A huntsman ever ruddy
Sees a ruddier star by me.

O Rosamond, Rose Rosamond,
Is yonder Dian's reign ?
Look, the icicles despond
Chill drooping from her fane !
But Rosamond, Rose Rosamond,
In us, a plighted pair,
First makes with flame a bond—
One purity they share.
To feel your cheek like ice,
While snug the furs enclose—
This is spousal love's device
This is Arctic Paradise,
And wooing in the snows !
Rosamond, my Rosamond,
Rose Rosamond, Moss-Rose !

UNDER THE SNOW

Between a garden and old tomb
Disused, a foot-path threads the clover ;
And there I met the gardener's boy
Bearing some dewy chaplets over.

I marvelled, for I just had passed
The charnel vault and shunned its gloom :
' Stay, whither wend you, laden thus ;
Roses ! you would not these inhume ? '

'Yea, for against the bridal hour
My master fain would keep their bloom;
A charm in the dank o' the vault there is,
Yea we the rose entomb.'

THE ROSE WINDOW

THE preacher took from Solomon's Song
Four words for text with mystery rife—
The Rose of Sharon, figuring Him
The Resurrection and the Life;
And, pointing many an urn in new
How honeyed a homily he drew.

There in the slumberous afternoon,
Through minster gray, in lullaby rolled
The brimmed metheglin charged with swoon
Drowsy, my decorous hands I fold
Till sleep overtakes with dream for boon.

I saw an Angel with a Rose
Come out of Morning's garden-gate,
And lamp-like hold the Rose aloft;
He entered a sepulchral Strait,
I followed. And I saw the Rose
Shed dappled down upon the dead;
The shrouds and mort-cloths all were lit
To plaids and chequered tartans red.

I woke, the great Rose-Window high,
A mullioned wheel in gable set,
Suffused with rich and soft in dye
Where Iris and Amora met;

Aslant in sheaf of rays it threw
From all its foliate round of panes
Transfiguring light on dingy stains,
While danced the motes in dusty pew.

THE DEVOTION OF THE FLOWERS TO THEIR LADY

ATTRIBUTED to Clement Dronon,. monk, a Provençal of noble birth in the eleventh century, in earlier life a troubadour, a devotee of Love and the Rose, but eventually, like some others of his stamp in that age, for an unrevealed cause retiring from the gay circles where he had long been a caressed favourite, and ultimately disappearing from the world in a monastery.

TO OUR QUEEN

O QUEEN, we are loyal : shall sad ones forget ?
We are natives of Eden—
Sharing its memory with you,
And your handmaidens yet.

You bravely dissemble with looks that beguile
Musing mortals to murmur
Reproachful ' So festal, O Flower,
We but weary the while ?

What, nothing has happened ? No event to make
wan,
Begetting things hateful—
Old age, decay, and the sorrows,
Devourers of man ? '

They marvel and marvel how come you so bright,
Whence the splendour, the joyance—
Florid revel of joyance
The Cypress in sight!

Scarce *you* would poor Adam upbraid that his fall
Like a landslide by waters
Rolled an outspreading impulse
Disordering all;

That the Angel indignant, with eyes that foreran
The betrayed generations,
Cast out the flowers wherewith Eve
Decked her nuptials with man.

Ah, exile is exile tho' spiced by the sod,
In Shushan we languish—
Languish with the secret desire
For the garden of God.

But all of us yet
We the Lilies whose pallor is passion,
We the Pansies that muse nor forget
In harbinger airs how we freshen,
When, clad in the amice of gray silver-hemmed
Meek coming in twilight and dew,
The Day-Spring, with pale, priestly hand and
begemmed,
Touches, and coronates you:—

Breathing, O daughter of far descent,
Banished, yet blessed in banishment,
Whereto is appointed a term;
Flower, voucher of Paradise, visible pledge,
Rose, attesting it spite of the Worm.

PART II—THE ROSE FARMER

THE ROSE FARMER

Coming through the rye ;
Thereof the rural poet whistles ;
But who the flute will try
At scrambling through the thistles !
Nor less upon some roseate way
Emerge the prickly passage may.

But we who after ragged scrambles
Through fate's blessed thorns and brambles
Come unto our roses late—
Aright to manage the estate,
This indeed it well may task us,
Quite inexperienced as we be
In aught but thickets that unmasque us
Of man's ennobling drapery.

Indigence in a plain estate :
Riches imply the complicate.
What peevish, pestering wants surprise,
What bothering ambitions rise !
Then, too, Fate loans a lot luxurious
At such hard cent-per-cent usurious !
Mammon, never meek as Moses,
Gouty, mattressed on moss-roses,
A crumpled rose-leaf makes him furious.
Allow, as one's purveyor here
Of sweet content, of Christian cheer,

'Vile Pelf' we overestimate.
Howbeit, a rose-farm nigh Damascus
Would Dives change at even rate
Lazarus' snow-farm in Alaskas?

But that recalls me: I return.—
A friend, whose shadow has decreased,
For whom they reared a turbaned urn,
A corpulent grandee of the East,
Whose kind goodwill to me began
When I against his Ramadan
Prepared a chowder for his feast,
Well dying, he remembered me;
A brave bequest, a farm in fee
Forever consecrate to roses,
And laved by streams that sacred are,
Pharpar in twin-born Abana,
Which last the pleasure-ground encloses,
At least winds half-way round about—
That garden to caress, no doubt.

But, ah, the stewardship it poses!
Every hour the bloom, the bliss
Upbraid me that I am remiss,
For still I dally—I delay—
Long do hesitate, and say,
'Of fifty thousand Damask Roses—
(For my rose-farm no great matter)
Shall I make me heaps of posies,
Or some few crystal drops of Attar?
To smell or sell, or for a boon.

Quick you cull a rose and easy;
But Attar is not got so soon,
Demanding more than gesture breezy.

Yet this same Attar, I suppose,
Long time will last, outlive indeed,
The rightful sceptre of the rose
And coronations of the weed.

Sauntering, plunged in this debate,
And somewhat leaning to elect
The thing most easy to effect,
I chanced upon a Persian late,
A sort of gentleman-rose-farmer
On knees beside his garden-gate
Telling his beads, just like a palmer.
Beads ? Coins, I meant. Each golden one
Upon a wire of silver run ;
And every time a coin he told
His brow he raised, and eyes he rolled
Devout in grateful orison.

Surely, methought, this pious man,
A florist, too, will solve my doubt.
Saluting him, I straight began :
' Decide, I pray, a dubious matter—'
And put the Roses and the Attar.
Whereat the roses near and far—
For all his garden was a lawn
Of roses thick as daisies are
In meads from smoky towns withdrawn—

They turned their heads like ladies when
They hear themselves discussed by men.
But he, he swerved a wrinkled face,
Elderly, yet with ruddy trace—
Tinged doubly by warm flushings thrown
From sunset's roses and his own ;

And, after scanning me and sounding,
' And you ?—an older man than I ?
Late come you with your sage propounding :
Allah ! your time has long gone by.'—
' Indeed, sir, but so ruled the fate
I came unto my roses late.
What then ? These gray hairs but disguise,
Since down in heart youth never dies—
O sharpened by the long delay,
I 'm eager for my roses quite ;
But first would settle this prime matter—
Touching the roses and the Attar :
I fear to err there ; set me right.'

Meseemed his purs'd eyes grateful twinkled
Hearing of veteran youth unwrinkled,
Himself being old. But now the answer
Direct came like a changing lancer :
' Attar ? Go ask the Parsee yonder.
Lean as a rake with his distilling,
Cancel his debts, scarce worth a shilling !
How he exists I frequent wonder.
No neighbour loves him : sweet endeavour
Will get a nosegay from him never ;
No, nor even your ducats will ;
A very save-all for his still !
Of me, however, all speak well :
You see my little coins I tell ;
I give away, but more I sell,
In mossy pots or bound in posies,
Always a market for my roses.
But Attar, why, it comes so dear
'Tis far from popular, that 's clear.
I flourish, I ; yon heavens they bless me,
My darlings cluster to caress me.'

At that fond sentence overheard,
Methought his rose seraglio stirred.
But further he : ' Yon Parsee lours
Headsman and Blue Beard of the flowers.
In virgin flushed with efflorescence
When buds their bosoms just disclose,
To get a mummified quintessence
He scimetars the living rose !
I grant, against my different way,
Something, and specious, one might say,
Ay, pluck a rose in dew Auroral,
For buttonette to please the sight—
The dawn's bloom and the bloom but floral,
Why, what a race with them in flight !
Quick, too, the redolence it stales.
And yet you have the brief delight,
And yet the next morn's bud avails ;
And on in sequence.' Came that close,
And, lo, in each flushed garden-bed,
What agitation ! Every rose
Bridling aloft the passionate head !
But what it was that angered here—
Just why the high resentment shown,
Pray ask of her who 'll hint it clear—
A Mormon's first wife making moan.

But he, rose-farmer, long time versed
In roses husbanded by him,
Letting a glance upon them skim,
Followed his thread and more rehearsed ;
And, waxing now a trifle warm :
' This evanescence is the charm !
And most it wins the spirits that be
Celestial, sir. It comes to me

It was this fleeting charm in show
That lured the sons of God below,
Tired out with perpetuity
Of heaven's own seventh heaven aglow ;
Not Eve's fair daughters, sir ; nay, nay,
Less fugitive in charm are they :
It was the rose.' As this he said
So flattering in imputation,—
Angelic sweethearts overhead,
Even seraphs paying them adoration ;
Each rose, as favouring the whim
Grave nodded,—as attesting him.

' But now, sir, for your urgent matter.
Every way—for wise employment,
Repute and profit, health, enjoyment,
I am for roses—sink the Attar ! '

And hereupon the downright man
To tell his rosary re-began.
And never a rose in all the garden
Blushed deeper there to hear their warden
So forcefully express his mind.
Methought they even seemed to laugh—
True ladies who, in temper kind,
Will pardon aught, though unrefined,
Sincerely vouched in their behalf.

Discreet, in second thought's immersion
I wended from this prosperous Persian
Who, verily, seemed in life rewarded
For sapient prudence not amiss,
Nor transcendental essence hoarded
In hope of quintessential bliss :
No, never with painstaking throes
Essays to crystallise the rose.

But here arrest the loom—the line.
Though Damask be your precious stuff,
Spin it not out too superfine :
The flower of a subject is enough.

L'ENVOI

Rosy dawns the morning Syrian,
Youthful as in years of Noah :
Why then aging at three-score ?
Do moths infest your mantle Tyrian ?
Shake it out where the sunbeams pour !
Time, amigo, does not masque us—
Boys in gray wigs, young at core.
Look, what demigods of Damascus,
Roses, lure to Pharpar's shore !
Sigh not—Age, dull tranquilliser,
And arid years that filed before,
For flowers unfit us. Nay, be wiser :
Wiser in relish, if sedate,
Come graybeards to their roses late.

AT THE HOSTELRY

LITERALLY RENDERED FROM THE RHYTHMIC INSPIRATION OF THE MARQUIS DE GRANDVIN

BEING

A PIECE INTRODUCTORY

TO

AN AFTERNOON IN NAPLES IN THE TIME OF BOMBA

(herein included.)

The latter digested into metre from the desultory narration of John Gentian, Esq., of the Burgundian Old Fellows' Club, a man the cherished lover of the aforesaid noble Marquis.

The whole supplied with expository headings to the parts by the Editor.

[*The last, and most expanded, of the five title-pages that Melville designed for this work.*]

PREFACE

As the caption of the first section of *At the Hostelry* [1] will be found to indicate, one styled the Marquis is to be assumed as the teller of the story, if story it may be styled. Moreover, towards the close of the concluding section of the same piece, the aforesaid Marquis introduces one Jack Gentian his friend as the narrator of the piece following, *An Afternoon in Naples.*[2]

Now it naturally belonged to the original design of this book that some account of both of these gentlemen should precede the pieces respectively ascribed to them. That design, however, if carried out, would overmuch enlarge the volume. And, accordingly, it has been relinquished; and it is as well to bear in mind that though good measure is not without praise in a huckster, not always is it commendable in an author.

And yet, in the truest sense, author am I none. For is he who is at the pains of working into literary form the sallies of an improvisator, suppressing his more flighty pyrotechnics, and endeavouring to methodise into unity his detached inspirations delivered at various times; can such a mere craftsman lay claim to authorship? Hardly, since that implies origination.

Now origination is just the case here. The Marquis is the originator of *At the Hostelry*, and, for that matter, he is the originator of *An Afternoon in Naples* as well; for Jack Gentian, its narrator, is not only his friend, but his admiring disciple, getting all his inspiration from him,

[1] [First entitled, *At Delmonico's.*]
[2] [First entitled, *A Morning in Naples.*]

rejoicing in nothing more than that when at one of his own sallies a hearer exclaims—'Jack, that 's just like the Marquis!'

In lieu of further account, and until the public demands something further, the above must suffice as to the twain here necessarily trusted upon in advance.

A word more, touching a point which may possibly occasion in one form or other certain strictures from the inconsonants. But one knows not how more happily to anticipate such strokes than by quoting an axiom, one of several anonymous ones found in a little primer lately issued for the benefit of his tyros by a Göttingen Professor of Literary Criticism. It is not the purpose of literature to purvey news. For news consult the *Almanac de Gotha*.

Be Borgia Pope, be Bomba King,
The roses blow, the song-birds sing.

TO

M. DE GRANDVIN

PARDON me, Monsieur, in the following sally I have endeavoured to methodise into literary form, and make consecutive, upon one of your favourite themes, something at least of that desultory wit, gaiety, knowledge, and invention so singularly yours ; evinced at their happiest upon convivial occasions, among company wholly congenial, more especially the worshipful guild of poets and artists, and the brethren of the guild of St. Luke, of which order, as you are aware, I am an acolyte member.

It was not until the afflatus had left me, and I was calmly reviewing the inspired sheets, that to my no small astonishment I perceived that so completely had your spirit possessed me that this possession in effect amounted to an impersonation of you. But since, peradventure, this may serve to vivify the work, you will let it pass, nor demur at my maintaining the fable in certain captions to the Parts.

Adieu, Monsieur. I would not longer detain to myself a guest who, being the life of every company he enters, is so largely in social demand upon these shores ; a signal instance of that cordial goodwill which every American entertains for the countrymen of Lafayette and Bartholdi.

Vive la France !

AT THE HOSTELRY

I

Not wanting in the traditional suavity of his countrymen, the Marquis makes his salutation. Thereafter, with an ulterior design, entering upon a running retrospect touching Italian affairs.

Candid eyes in open faces
Clear, not keen, no narrowing line ;
Hither turn your favouring graces,
Now the cloth is drawn for wine.

In best of worlds if all 's not bright,
Allow, the shadow 's chased by light,
Though rest for neither yet may be.
And beauty's charm, where Nature reigns,
Nor crimes nor codes may quite subdue,
As witness Naples long in chains,
Exposed dishevelled by the sea—
Ah, so much more her beauty drew,
Till Savoy's red-shirt Perseus flew
And cut that fair Andromeda free.

There Fancy flies. Nor less the trite
Matter-of-fact transcends the flight :
A railway train took Naples town ;
But Garibaldi sped thereon :
This movement's rush sufficing there
To rout King Fanny, Bomba's heir,

Already stuffing trunks and hampers,
At news that from Sicilia passed—
The banished Bullock from the Pampas
Trampling the royal levies massed.

And, later : *He has swum the Strait,*
And in Calabria making head,
Cheered by the peasants garlanded,
Pushes for Naples' nearest gate.
From that red Taurus plunging on
With lowered horns and forehead dun,
Shall matadores save Bomba's son ?
He fled. And her Redeemer's banners
Glad Naples greeted with strewn flowers,
Hurrahs, and secular hosannas
That fidgety made all tyrant powers.

Ye halls of history, arched by time,
Founded in fate, enlarged by crime,
Now shines like phosphorus, scratched in dark,
'Gainst your grimed walls the luminous mark
Of one who in no paladin age
Was knightly—him who lends a page
Now signal in time's recent story
Where scarce in vogue are 'Plutarch's Men,'
And jobbers deal in popular glory.—
But he the hero was a sword
Whereto at whiles Cavour was guard.
The point described a fiery arc,
A swerve of wrist ordained the mark.
Wise statesmanship, a ruling star
Made peace itself subserve the war.

In forging into fact a dream—
For dream it was, a dream for long—
Italia disenthralled and one,
Above her but the Alps—no thong
High flourished, held by Don or Hun ;
Italia, how cut up, divided,
Nigh paralysed, by cowls misguided ;
Locked as in Chancery's numbing hand,
Fattening the predatory band
Of shyster-princes, whose ill sway
Still kept her a calamitous land ;
In ending this, spite cruel delay,
And making, in the People's name,
Of Italy's disunited frame,
A unit and a telling state
Participant in the world's debate ;
Few deeds of arms, in fruitful end,
The state-craft of Cavour transcend.

What towns with alien guards that teemed
Attest Art's Holy Land redeemed.

Slipped from the Grand Duke's gouty tread,
Florence, fair flower uplifts the head.
Ancona, plucked from Peter's Chair
With all the Papal fiefs in band,
Her Arch Imperial now may swear
For popular triumph and command.
And Venice : There the Croatian horde
Swagger no more with clattering sword,
Ruffling the doves that dot the square.
In Rome no furtive cloaked one now
Scribbles his gibe on Pasquin's brow,
Since wag his tongue at Popes who may
The Popedom needs endure his say.

But happier feuds with princelings cease,
The *people* federate a peace.
Cremona fiddles, blithe to see
Contentious cities comrades free.
Sicilia—Umbria—muster in
Their towns in squads, and hail Turin.
One state, one flag, one sword, one crown,
Till time build higher or Cade pull down.

Counts this for much ? Well, more is won.
Brave public works are schemed or done.
Swart Tiber, dredged, may rich repay—
The Pontine Marsh, too, drained away,
And, far along the Tuscan shore,
The weird Maremma reassume
Her ancient tilth and wheaten plume.
Then, ay, to reclaim Ansonia's land
The Spirit o' the Age he 'll take a hand.
He means to dust each bric-à-brac city,
Pluck the feathers from all banditti ;
The Pope he 'll hat and yea or nay ye,
Modernise even poor old Pompeii !
Concede, accomplished aims unite
With promise hopeful and as bright.

II

Effecting a counter-turn, the Marquis evokes—and from the Shades, as would seem—an inconclusive debate as to the exact import of a current term significant of that one of the manifold aspects of life and nature which under various forms all artists strive to transmit to canvas. A term, be it added, whereof the lexicons give definitions more lexicographical than satisfactory.

Ay, but the *Picturesque*, I wonder—
The *Picturesque* and *Old Romance* !
May these conform and share advance
With Italy and the world's career ?

At little suppers, where I 'm one,
My artist friends this question ponder
When ale goes round ; but in brave cheer
The vineyards yield, they 'll beading run
Like Arethusa burst from ground.
Ay, and in lateral freaks of gamesome wit
Moribund Old Romance irreverent twit.
' Adieu, rosettes ! ' sighs Steen in way
Of fun convivial, frankly gay,
' Adieu, rosettes and point-de-vice ! '
All garnish strenuous time refuse ;
In peacocks' tails put out the eyes !
Utility resigns—Ah, well-a-way !—
And bustles along in Bentham's shoes.
For the Picturesque—suffice, suffice—
The picture that fetches a picturesque
price !

Less jovial ones propound at start
Your Picturesque in what inheres ?
' In nature point, in life, in art,
Where the essential thing appears.
(To ?) settle that, we 'll then take up
Your prior question.' ' Well, so be,'
Says Frater Lippi, who but he—
Exchanging late in changeable weather
The cowl for the cap, a cap and feather ;
With wicked eye then twinkling fun,
Suppressed in friendly, decorous tone,
' Here 's Spagnoletto—he, I trow
Can best avail here and bestead—
Come then, hidalgo, what sayst thou ?
The Picturesque—an example yield.'
The man invoked, a man of brawn,
Tho' stumpt in stature, raised his head

From sombre musings, and revealed
A brow by no blest angel sealed,
And mouth at corners droopt and drawn ;
And, catching but the last words, said :
' The Picturesque ?—Have ye not seen
My Flaying of St. Batholomew—
My Laurence on the gridiron lean ?
There 's Picturesque ; and done as well
As old Giotto's *Damned in Hell*
At Pisa in the Campo Santa.'
They turn hereat. In merriment
Ironic jeers the juniors vent :
' That 's modest now, one hates a vaunter.'
But Lippi : ' Why not Guido cite
In Herod's Massacre ? '—weening well
The Little Spaniard's envious spite
Guido against, as gossips tell,
The sombrous one igniting here
And piercing Lippi's mannered mien
Flared up volcanic.—Ah, too clear,
At odds are furious and serene.
Misliking Lippi's mischievous eye
As much as Spagnoletti's mood,
And thinking to put unpleasantness by,
Swanevelt spake, that Dutchman good :
' Friends, but the Don errs not so wide.
Like beauty strange with horror allied—
As shown in great Leonardo's head
Of snaky Medusa—so as well
Grace and the Picturesque may dwell
With Terror. Vain here to divide—
The Picturesque has many a side.
For me, I take to Nature's scene
Some scene select, set off serene
With any tranquil thing you please—

A crumbling tower, a shepherd piping,
My master, sure, with this agrees,'
His turned appeal on Claude here lighting.
But he, the mildest tempered swain
And eke discreetest too, may be,
That ever came from out Lorraine
To lose himself in Arcady
(Sweet there to be lost, as some have been,
And find oneself in losing e'en).
To Claude no pastime, none, nor gain
Wavering in theory's wildering maze ;
Better he likes, though sunny he,
To haunt the Arcadian woods in haze,
Intent thy charms to win or ensnare,
Beauty his Daphne, he the pursuer there.

So naught he said whate'er he felt,
Yet friendly nodded to Swanevelt.

III

With all the ease of a Prince of the Blood gallantly testifying on behalf of an indiscreet lady, the Marquis incontinently fibs, laying the corner-stone of a Munchausen fable.

But you, ye pleasant faces wise
Saluted late, your candid eyes
Methinks ye rubbed them in surprise :
' What 's this ? I am Steen and Lippi ? Claude ?
Long since they embarked for the Far Abroad !
Have met them, you ? ' ' Indeed, have I !
Ma foi ! The immortals never die ;
They are not so weak, they are not so craven ;
They keep time's sea and skip the haven.'—
Well, letting minor memories go :
With other illustrious ones in row

I met them once at that brave tavern
Founded by the first Delmonico,
Forefather of a flourishing line !
'Twas all in off-hand easy way—
Pour passer le temps, as loungers say.
In upper chamber did we sit
The dolts below never dreaming it.
The cloth was drawn—we left alone,
No solemn lackeys looking on.
In wine's meridian, halcyon noon,
Beatitude excludes elation.

Thus for a while. Anon ensues
All round their horizon, ruddying it,
Such Lights Auroral, mirth and wit—
Thy flashes, O Talermian Muse !

IV

After a little by-scene between Van Dyke and Franz Hals of Mechlin, an old topic is by the company, here and there, discussed anew. In which rambling talk Adrian Brouwer, tickled undisguisedly by two chance words from a certain grandee of artists, and more waggish than polite, in addressing Carlo Dolce and Rembrandt, whimsically delivered his mind.

'Twas Hals began. He to Van Dyke
In whose well-polished gentle mien
The practical courtier of Kings was seen :
' Van, how, pray, do these revels strike ?
Once you 'd have me to England—there
Riches to get at St. James'. Nay—
Patronage ! 'gainst that flattering mare,
The more if it lure from hearth away,
Old friends—old vintages carry the day ! '
Whereto Van Dyke in silken dress
Not smoother than his courteousness

Smiled back, 'Well, Franz, go then thy ways;
Thy pencil anywhere earns thee praise,
If not heaped gold.—But hark, the chat!'
'Tis gay,' said Hals, not deaf to that,
'And witty should be. O, the cup,
Wit rises in exhalation up!'
And sympathetic viewed the scene.
Then, turning, with yet livelier mien,
'More candid than kings, less coy than the graces,
The pleasantness, Van, of those festival faces!—
But what 's the theme?' 'The theme was bent—
Be sure, in no dry argument—
On the Picturesque, what 'tis—its essence,
Fibre and root, bud, efflorescence,
Congenial soil, and where at best;
Till, drawing attention from the rest,
Some syllables dropped from Tintoretto,
Negligent dropped; with limp, lax air,
One long arm lolling over the chair,
Nor less evincing latent nerve
Potential lazing in reserve.
For strong he was—the dyer's son,
A leonine strength, no strained falsetto—
The little Tinto, Tintoretto,
Yes, Titan work by him was done.
And now as one in Art's degree
Superior to his topic—he:
'This Picturesque is scarce my care,
But note it now in Nature's work—
A thatched hut settling, rotting trees
Mossed over. Some decay must lurk;
In florid things but small its share,
You will find it in Rome's squalid ghetto,
In Algiers at the lazaretto,
In many a grimy, slimy lair.'

'Well put!' cried Brouwer with ruddied face,
His wine-stained vesture—hardly new—
Buttoned with silver florins true;
'Grime, mark, and slime!—Squirm not, Sweet Charles.'
Slyly, in tone mellifluous,
Addressing Carlo Dolce thus,
Fidgeting in shy fellowship,
Fastidious even to finger-tip,
And dainty prim: 'In Art the sty
Is quite inodorous. Here am I:
I don't paint smells, no no, no no,
No more than Huysum here, whose touch
In pinks and tulips takes us so;
But haunts that reek may harbour much.
Hey, Teniers? Give us boors at inns,
Mud floor—dark settles—jugs—old bins,
Under rafters foul with fume that blinks
From logs too soggy much to blaze,
Which yet diffuse an umberish haze
That beautifies the grime, methinks.'
To Rembrandt, then: 'Your sooty stroke!
'Tis you, old sweep, believe in smoke.'
But he, reserved in self-control,
Jostled by that convivial droll,
Seemed not to hear, nor silence broke.

V

One of the greater Dutchmen dirges the departed three-deckers of De Ruyter and Van Tromp. To divert him from which monody, a Lesser Master verbally hits off a kitchen dresser, and in such sort as to evoke commendation from one of the Grand Masters, who nevertheless proposes a certain transmuting enhancement in the spirit of the latter's own florid and allegoric style.

Here Van der Velde who dreamy heard
Familiar Brouwer's unanswered word,

Started from thoughts leagues off at sea :
' Believe in smoke ? Why, ay, such smoke
As swart old Dunderberg erst did fold—
When like the cloud-voice from the mountain rolled,
Van Tromp through the bolts of her broadside spoke—
Bolts heard by me ! ' And lapsed in thought
Of yet other frays himself had seen
When, fired by adventurous love of art,
With De Ruyter had cruised, yea, a tar had been.
Reminiscent he sat ; some lion-heart old,
Austerely aside, on latter days cast,
So muses on glories engulfed in the past,
And laurelled ones stranded or over-rolled
By eventful Time.—He awoke anon,
Or, rather, his dream took audible tone.—
Then filling his cup : ' On Zealand's strand
I saw morn's rays slant 'twixt the bones
Of the oaken *Dunderberg* broken up ;
Saw her ribbed shadow on the sand.
Ay, picturesque ! But naught atones
For heroic navies, Pan's own ribs and knees,
But a story now that storied made the seas ! '
There the grey master-hand marine
Fell back with desolated mien,
Leaving the rest in flattered mood
Disturbed by such an interlude,
Scarce genial in overearnest tone,
Nor quite harmonious with their own.
To meet and turn the tide-wave there,
' For me, friends,' Gerard Douw here said,
Twirling a glass with sprightly air,

'I too revere forefather Eld,
Just feeling's mine too for old oak,
One here am I with Van der Velde ;
But take thereto in grade that 's lesser ;
I like old oak in kitchen dresser,
The same set out with delf ware olden
And well-scoured copper saucepans—golden
In aureate rays that on the hearth
Flit like fairies, or frisk in mirth.
Oak buffet, too ; and, flung thereon,
As just from evening market won,
Pigeons and prawns, bunched carrots bright,
Gilled fish, clean radish red and white,
And greens and cauliflowers, and things
The good wife's good provider brings ;
All these too touched with fireside light.
On settle there, a Phillis pleasant
Plucking a delicate fat pheasant.
Agree, the picture 's picturesque.'
'Ay, hollow beats all Arabesque !
But Phillis ? Make her Venus, man,
Peachy and plump ; and for the pheasant,
No fowl but will prove acquiescent
Promoted into Venus' swan ;
Then in suffused warm rosy weather
Sublime them in sun-cloud together.
The Knight, Sir Peter Paul, 'twas he,
Hatted in rich felt, spick and span,
Right comely in equipment free,
With court-air of Lord Chamberlain :
'So ! 'twere a canvas meet for donor.
What say you, Paola of Verona ? '—
Appealing here. 'Namesake, 'tis good ! '
Laughed the frank master, gorgeous fellow,
Whose raiment matched his artist-mood :

Gold chain over russet velvet mellow—
A chain of honour ; silver-gilt,
Gleamed at his side a jewelled hilt.
In feather high, in fortune free,
Like to a Golden Pheasant he.
' By Paul, 'tis good, Sir Peter ! Yet
Our Hollander here his picture set
In flushful light much like your own,
Tho' but from kitchen ingle thrown.—
But come to Venice, Gerard—do,'
Round turning genial on him there,
' Her sunsets—there 's hearth-light for you ;
And matter for you on the Square.
To Venice, Gerard ! ' ' O, we Dutch,
Signor, know Venice, like her much.
Our unction thence we got, some say,
Tho' scarce our subjects, nor your touch.'—
' To Saint Mark's again, Mynheer, and stay !
We 're Cyprus wine.—But, Monsieur,' turning
To Watteau nigh : ' You vow in France,
This Picturesque our friends advance,
How seems it to your ripe discerning ?
If by a sketch it best were shown,
A hand I 'll try, yes, venture one :
A chamber on the Grand Canal
In season, say, of Carnival.
A revel reigns ; and, look, the host
Handsome as Cæsar Borgia sits——'
' Then Borgia be it, bless your wits ! '
Snapped Spagnoletto, late engrossed
In splenetic mood, now riling up ;
I 'll lend you hints ; and let His Grace
Be launching, ay, the loving-cup
Among the princes in the hall
At Sinigaglia : you recall ?

I mean those gudgeons whom his smile
Flattered to sup, ere yet awhile,
In Hades with Domitian's lords.
Let sunny frankness charm his air,
His raiment lace with silver cords,
Trick forth the *Christian statesman* there.
And mind ye, don't forget the pall;
Suggest it—how politeness ended:
Let lurk in shade of rearward wall
Three bravoes by the arras splendid.'

VI

The superb gentleman from Verona, pleasantly parrying the not-so-pleasant little man from Spain, resumes his off-hand sketch.—Toward Jan Steen, sapient spendthrift in shabby raiment, smoking his tavern pipe, and whiffing out his unconventional philosophy, Watteau, habited like one of his own holiday courtiers in the park of Fontainebleau, proves himself, though but in a minor incident, not lacking in considerate courtesy humane.

'O, O, too picturesque by half!'
Was Veronese's turning laugh;
'Nay, nay: but see, on ample round
Of marble table silver-bound
Prince Comus, in mosaic, crowned;
Vin d'oro there in crystal flutes—
Shapely as those, good host of mine,
You summoned ere our Sillery fine
We popped to Bacchus in salutes;—
Well, cavaliers in manhood's flower
Fanning the flight o' the fleeing hour;
Dames, too, like sportful dolphins free:—
Silks iridescent, wit and glee.
Midmost, a Maltese knight of honour
Toasting and clasping his Bella Donna;
One arm round waist with pressure soft,

Returned in throbbed transporting rhyme ;
A hand with minaret-glass aloft,
Pinnacle of the jovial prime !
What think ? I daub, but daub it true ;
And yet some dashes there may do.'

The Frank assented. But Jan Steen,
With fellowly yet thoughtful mien,
Puffing at skull-bowl pipe serene :
' Come, a brave sketch, no mincing one !
And yet, adzooks, to this I hold,
Be it cloth of frieze or cloth of gold,
All 's picturesque beneath the sun ;
I mean, all 's picture ; death and life
Pictures and pendants, nor at strife—
No, never to hearts that muse thereon.
For me, 'tis life, plain life, I limn—
Not satin-glossed and flossy-fine
(Our Tuzburg's forte here, good for him).
No, but the life that 's *wine and brine*,
The mingled brew ; the thing as spanned
By Jan who kept the Leyden tavern
And every rollicker fellowly scanned—
And, under his vineyard, lo, a cavern !
But jolly is Jan, and never in picture
Sins against sinners by Pharisee stricture.
Jan o' the Inn, 'tis he, for ruth,
Dashes with fun art's canvas of truth.'
Here Veronese swerved him round,
With glance well-bred of ruled surprise,
To mark a prodigal so profound,
Nor too good-natured to be wise.

Watteau, first complimenting Steen,
Ignoring there his thriftless guise,

Took up the fallen thread between.
Tho' unto Veronese bowing—
Much pleasure at his sketch avowing ;
Yet fain he would in brief convey
Some added words, perchance, in way
To vindicate his own renown,
Modest and true in pictures done :
' Ay, Signor ; but—your leave—admit,
Besides such scenes as well you 've hit,
Your Pittoresco too abounds
In life of old patrician grounds
For centuries kept for luxury mere :
Ladies and lords in mimic dress
Playing at shepherd and shepherdess
By founts that sing the sweet o' the year !
But, Signor—how ! what 's this ? You seem
Drugged off in miserable dream.
How ? What impends ? ' ' Barbaric doom !—
Worse than the Constable's sack of Rome ! '
' *Ceil, ceil !* The matter ? tell us, do.'
' This cabbage *Utility, parbleu !*
What shall insure the Carnival—
The gondola—the Grand Canal ?
That palaced duct they 'll yet deplete,
Improve it to a huckster's street.
And why ? Forsooth, *material !* '
There ending with an odd grimace,
Reflected from the Frenchman's face.

VII

Brouwer inurbanely applauds Veronese, and is convivially disrespectful in covert remark on M. Angelo across the table. Raphael's concern for the melancholy estate of Albert Durer. And so forth.

At such a sally, half grotesque,
That indirectly seemed to favour

His own view of the Picturesque,
Suggesting Dutch canals in savour ;
Pleased Brouwer gave a porpoise-snort,
A trunk-hose Triton trumping glee,
Claude was but moved to smile in thought ;
The while Velasquez, seldom free,
Kept council with himself sedate,
Isled in his ruffed Castilian state,
Viewing as from aloft the mien
Of Hals hilarious, Lippi, Steen,
In chorus frolicking back the mirth
Of Brouwer, careless child of earth ;
Salvator Rosa posing nigh
With sombre-proud satiric eye.

But Poussin, he, with antique air,
Complexioned like a marble old,
Unconscious kept in merit there
Art's pure Acropolis in bold.

For Durer, piteous good fellow—
(His Agnes seldom let him mellow)
His Sampson locks, dense curling brown,
Sideways umbrageously fell down,
Enshrining so the Calvary face.
Hals says, Angelico sighed to Durer,
Taking to heart his desperate case,
' Would, friend, that Paradise might allure her ! '
If Fra Angelico so could wish
(That fleece that fed on lilies fine)
Ah, saints, the head in Durer's dish,
And how may henpecked seraph pine !

For Leonardo, lost in dream,
His eye absorbed the effect of light

Rayed thro' red wine in glass—a gleam
Pink on the polished table bright;
The subtle brain, convolved in snare,
Inferring and over-refining there.
But Michael Angelo, brief his stay,
And, even while present, sat withdrawn,
Irreverent Brouwer in sly way
To Lippi whispered, 'Brother, good,
How to be free and hob-nob with
Yon broken-nosed old monolith,
Kin to the battered colossi-brood?
Challenged by rays of sunny wine
Not Memnon's stone in olden years
Ere magic fled had grudged a sign!
Water he drinks, he munches bread.
And on pale lymph of fame may dine.
Cheaply is this Archangel fed!'

VIII

Herein, after noting certain topics glanced at by the company, the Marquis concludes the entertainment, rallying the Old Guard of Greybeards upon the somnolent tendency of their years. This, with polite considerateness, he does under the fellowly form of the plural pronoun. Finally he recommends them to give audience, by way of pastime, to the *Afternoon in Naples* of his friend and disciple, Jack Gentian. And so the noble Frenchman takes French leave, a genial, judicious way of parting, as best sparing the feelings on both sides.

So Brouwer, the droll. But others sit
Flinting at whiles scintillant wit
On themes whose tinder takes the spark,
Igniting some less light perchance—
The *romanesque* in men of mark;
And this, shall coming time enhance

Through favouring influence, or abate
Character picturesquely great—
That rumoured age whose scouts advance ?
And costume, too, they touch upon :
The Cid, his network shirt of mail,
And Garibaldi's woollen one ;
In higher art would each avail
So just expression nobly grace—
Declare the hero in the face ?

On themes that under orchards old
The chapleted Greek would frank unfold,
And Socrates, a spirit divine,
Not alien held to cheerful wine,
That reassurer of the soul—
On these they chat. But more
Even at the Inn of Inns do meet—
The Inn with greens above the door :
There the mahogany 's waxed how bright,
And under chins such napkins white.
Never comes the mart's intrusive roar,
Nor heard the shriek that starts the train
Nor teasing telegraph clicks again,
No news is cried, and hurry is no more.
For us, whose lagging cobs delay
To win that tavern free from cumber,
Old lads, in saddle shall we slumber ?
Here 's Jack, whose genial sigh-and-laugh
Where you and yours y' blend in sway,
Is like the ale-wife's half-and-half ;
Jack Gentian, in whose beard of gray
Persistent threads of auburn tarry,
Like streaks of amber after day
Down in the west ; you 'll not miscarry
Attending here his bright-and-sombre

Companion good to while the way
With Naples in the times of Bomba.

END

With memories of an afternoon
In Naples in the time of Bomba.

A SEQUEL

TOUCHING the Grand Canal's depletion
If Veronese did but feign,
Grave frolic of a gay Venetian
Masking in Jeremy his rein ;
Believe, that others too may gambol
In syllables as light—yea, ramble
All over each æsthetic park,
Playing, as on the violin,
One random theme our dames to win—
The Picturesque in Men of Mark.
Nor here some lateral points they shun,
And pirouette on this, for one :

That rumoured Age, whose scouts advance,
Musters it one chivalric lance ?
Or shall it foster or abate
Qualities picturesquely great ?

There 's Garibaldi, off-hand hero,
A very Cid Campeador,
Lion Nemesis of Naples' Nero—
But, tut, why tell that story o'er !
A natural knight-errant, truly,
Nor priding him in parrying fence,
But charging at the helm-piece—hence
By statesmen deemed a lord unruly.

Well now, in days the gods decree,
Toward which the levellers scything move
(The Sibyl's page consult and see)
Could this our Cid a hero prove ?
What meet emprise ? What plumed career ?
No challenges from crimes flagitious
When all is uniform in cheer ;
For Tarquius—none would be extant,
Or, if they were, would hardly daunt,
Ferruling brats, like Dionysius ;
And Mulciber's sultans, overawed,
In dumps and mumps, how far from menace,
Tippling some claret about deal board
Like Voltaire's kings at inn in Venice.
In fine, the dragons penned or slain,
What for St. George would then remain !

A son of rich, erratic tone,
By jaunty junior clubmen known
As one who buckram in demur,
Applies then the Johnsonian Sir ;
'Twas he that rollicked thus of late,
Filliped by turn of chance debate.
Repeat he did, or vary more
The same conceit, in devious way,
Of grandees with dyed whiskers hoar,
Tho' virile yet : ' Assume, and say
The Red Shirt Champion's natal day
Is yet to fall in promised time,
Millennium of the busy bee ;
How would he fare in such a Prime ?
By Jove, sir, not so bravely, see !
Never he 'd quit his trading trips,
Perchance, would fag in trade at desk,

Or, slopped in slimy, slippery sludge,
Lifelong on Staten Island drudge,
Melting his tallow, sir, dipping his dips,
Scarce savouring much of the Picturesque ! '
' Pardon,' here purled a cultured wight
Lucid opaque with transcendental light ;
' Pardon, but tallow none nor trade
When, thro' this Iron Age's reign
The Golden one comes in again ;
That 's on the card.' ' She plays the spade !
Delving days, sir, heave in sight—
Digging days, sir ; and, sweet youth,
They 'll set on edge the sugary tooth :
A treadmill—Paradise they plight.'

Let be, and curb this rhyming race.

NAPLES IN THE TIME OF BOMBA

AS TOLD BY

MAJOR JACK GENTIAN

I

CHARTERING a nondescript holiday hack at his Neapolitan inn, the tourist (Jack Gentian) drives out, and is unexpectedly made the object of a spontaneous demonstration more to be prized by an appreciative recipient than the freedom of the city of New Jerusalem presented in a diamond box by a deputation from the Crown Council of Seraphims.

Behind a span whose cheery pace
Accorded well with gala trim—
Each street in arch triumphal reared,
With festive ribbons fluttering gay ;
In season when the vineyards mellow,
Suddenly turning a corner round—
Ha, happy to meet you, Punchinello !
And, merrily there, in licence free,
The crowd they caper, droll as he ;
While, arch as any, rolled in fun,
Such tatterdemalions, many a one !
We bounced along till, just ahead,
Nor far from shrine in niche of wall
A stoppage fell, this rug or bed
In midmost way a tumbler spread,
A posturing mountebank withal ;
Who, though his stage was out of doors,
Brought down the house in jolly applause.

'Signor,' exclaims my charioteer,
Turning and reining up, the while
Trying to touch his jaunty hat;
But here, essaying to condense
Such opposite movements into one,
Failing and letting fall his whip,
'His Excellency stops the way!'
His Excellency there, meanwhile—
Reversed in stature, legs aloft,
And hobbling jigs on hands for heels—
Gazed up with bloodshot brow that told
The tension of that nimble play—
Gazed up as martyred Peter might;
And, noting me in landau-seat,
(Milor there he opined no doubt)
Brisk somersetted back, and stood
Urbanely bowing, then gave place;
While, tickled at my puzzled plight,
Yet mindful that a move was due,
And knowing me a stranger there,
With one consent the people part
Yielding a passage, and with eyes
Of friendly fun—how courteous, too!
Catching an impulse from their air,
To feet I spring, my beaver doff
And broadcast wave a blithe salute.
In genial way, how humoursome,
What pleased responses of surprise;
From o'er the Alps, and so polite!
They clap their hands in frank acclaim,
Matrons in doorways nod and smile,
From balcony roguish girls laugh out
Or kiss their fingers, rain their nosegays down,
At such a shower—laugh, clap, and flower—

My horses shy, the landau tilts,
Distractedly the driver pulls.

But I, Jack Gentian, what reck I,
The popular hero, object sole
Of this ovation !—I aver
No viceroy, king, nor emperor,
Panjandrum Grand, conquistador—
Not Cæsar's self, in car aloft,
Triumphal on the Sacred Way,
No, nor young Bacchus through glad Asia borne,
Pelted with grapes, exulted so,
As I in hackney-landau here,
Jolting and jouncing thro' the waves
Of confluent commoners who in glee
Good-natured pass before my prow.

II

Arrested by a second surprise not in harmony with the first, he is thereupon precipitated into meditations more or less profound, though a little mixed, as they say.

Flattered along by following cheers
We sped ; I musing here in mind,
Beshrew me, needs be overdrawn
Those shocking stories bruited wide
In England which I left but late,
Touching dire tyranny in Naples,
Here freedom is to be care-free !
And care-free seem the people here,
A truce indeed they seem to keep,
Gay truce to care and all her brood.
But, look ; what mean yon surly walls ?
A fortress ? and in heart of town ?
Even so. And rapt I stare thereon.

The battlements black-beetling hang
Over the embrasures' tiers of throats
Whose enfilading guns seem trained
Less to beat alien foemen off
Than awe the town. 'Rabble!' they said,
Or in dumb threatening seemed to say,
'Revolt, and we will rake your lanes!'
But what strange quietude of wall!
While musing if response would be
Did tourist on the clamped gate tap
Politely there with slender cane—
Abrupt, to din condensed of drums
And blast of thronged trumps trooping first,
Right and left with clangour and clash
The double portals outward burst
Before streamed through bayonets in flash
Like lightning's sortie from the cloud.
Storming from the gloomy tower,
Tempestuous thro' the caverned arch,
Like one long lance they lunge along,
A thousand strong of infantry!
The captains like to torches flaring,
Red plumes and scarlet sashes blown,
Bare sword in hand audacious gleaming;
While, like ejected lava rolled,
The files on files are vomited forth,
Eruptions from their crater belched!
Sidelong, in vulpine craven sort,
On either flank at louring brows
Of tag-rag who before their sortie
Divide in way how all unlike
Their parting late before my wheels!
Who makes this sortie? who? and why;
Anon I learned. Sicilians, these—
Sicilians from Palermo shipped

In meet exchange for hirelings lent
From Naples here to hold the Isle ;
And daily thus in seething town,
From fort to fort are trooping, streamed
To threaten, intimidate, and cow.

Flaunting the overlording flag,
Thumping the domineering drum,
With insolent march of blustering arms
They clean put out the festive stir,
Ay, quench the popular fun.

The fun they quench, but scarce the hate
In bridled imprecations pale
Of brooding hearts vindictive there,
The deadlier bent for rasping curb,
Through mutterings like deep thunder low,
Couched thunder ere the leaping bolt,
The swaggering troops and bullying trumpets go.

They fleet—they fade. And, altered much,
In serious sort my way I hold,
Till reverie, taking candour's tone,
With optimistic influence plead :
Sad, bad, confess ; but solace bides !
For much has Nature done, methinks,
In offset here with kindlier aim.
If bayonets flash, what vineyards glow !
Of all these hells of wrath and wrong
How little feels the losel light
Who, thrown upon the odorous sod
In this indulgent clime of charm,
Scarce knows a thought or feels a care,
Except to take his careless pleasure :

A fig for Bomba ! life is fair
Squandered in superabundant leisure !

Ay, but ye ragamuffs' cutting pranks
About the capering mountebanks,
Was that indeed mirth's true elation ?
Or even in some a patched despair,
Bravery in tatters debonair,
True devil-may-care dilapidation ?
Well, be these rubs even how they may,
Smart cock-plumes in yon headstalls dance,
Each girl with ribbons flutters gay,
I see at pole our wreath advance :
Inodorous muslin garland—true :
Impostor, but of jocund hue !

Ah, could one but realities rout,
A holiday-world it were, no doubt,
But Naples, sure she lacks not cheer,
Religion, it is jubilee here—
Feast follows festa thro' the year ;
And then such nature all about !
No surly moor of forge and mill,
She charms us glum barbarians still,
Fleeing from frost, bad bread, or duns,
Despotic Biz, and devils blue,
And there 's our pallid invalid ones,
Their hollow eyes the scene survey ;
They win this clime of more than spice,
These myrtled shores to wait the boat
That ferries (so some pilots say),
Yes, ferries to the isles afloat,
The floating Isles of Paradise
In God's Ægean far away !
O, scarce in trivial tenor all,

Much less to mock man's mortal sigh,
Those syllables proverbial fall,
Naples, see Naples, and—then die !

But hark : yon low note rising clear ;
A singer !—rein up, charioteer !

III

Opening with a fervent little lyric which, if obscure in purport or anyway questionable to a Hyperborean Professor of Agnostic Moral Philosophy, will nevertheless to readers as intelligently sympathetic as our honest narrator be transparent enough and innocent as the Thirty Thousand Virgins of Cologne.

' Name me, do, that dulcet Donna
  Whose perennial gifts engaging
Win the world to dote upon her
  In meridian never ageing !

Look, in climes beyond the palms
Younger sisters bare young charms—
  She the mellower graces !
Ripen'd heart maturely kind,
St. Martin's summer of the mind,
And pathos of the years behind—
  More than empty faces ! '

Who sings ? Behold him under bush
Of vintner's ivy nigh a porch,
His rag-fair raiment patched and darned,
But face much like a Delphic coin's
New disinterred with clinging soil.
Tarnished Apollo !—But let pass.
Best here be heedful, yes, and chary,
Sentiment nowadays waxeth wary,
And idle the ever-cooked Alas.

IV

Quick as lightning he is presented with a festive flower by the titillating fingers of a flying Peri, who thereupon spinning in pirouette, evaporates or vanishes.

Advancing now, we passed hard by
A regal court where under drill
Drawn up in line the palace guard
Behind tall iron pickets spiked,
With gilded barbs, in martial din
Clanged down their muskets on the pave.
Some urchins small looked on, and men
With eyelids squeezed, yet letting out
A flame as of quick lightning thin ;
The Captain of the guard meanwhile,
A nervous corpulence, on these
Stealing a restive sidelong glance,
A curve. And rounding by the bay
Nighs Edens parked along the verge,
Brief halt was made amid the press ;
And, instantaneous thereupon,
A buoyant nymph on odorous wing
Alighting on the landau step,
Half hovering like a humming-bird,
A flower pinned to my lapelle,
Letting a thrill from finger brush
(Sure, unaware) the sensitive chin ;
Yes, badged me in a twinkling bright
With, O, a red and royal rose ;
A rose just flowering from the bud
Received my tribute, random coins,
Beaming, received it, chirped adieu,
Twirled on her pivot and—was gone !
An opening came ; and in a trice
The horses went, my landau rocked,

The ribbons streamed ; while, ruddy now,
Flushed with the rose's reflex bloom,
I dwelt no more on things amiss :
Come, take thine ease ; lean back, my soul ;
The world let spin ; what signifies ?
Look, she, the flower-girl—what recks she
Of Bomba's sortie ? what, indeed !
Fine sortie of her own, the witch,
But now she made upon my purse,
And even a craftier sally too !

V

Giving way to thoughts less cheerful than archaic, he is checked by a sportive sally from the Rose.

' Signor, turn here ? ' And turn we did,
Repassing scenes that charmed erewhile,
Nor less could charm reviewed even now.

What blandishment in clime, or else
What subtler influence, my Rose,
From thee exhaled, thou Lydian one,
Seductive here could flatter me
Even in emotion not unfelt
While fleeting from that warmish pair !
If, taking tone indeed from them,
No lightsome thought awhile prevailed,
It drifted devious like a dream.
I mused on Virgil, here inurned,
On Pausilippo, legend tells
Here on the slope that pledges ease to pain,
For him a pledge assuredly true,
If here indeed his ashes be,
Rome's laureate in Rome's palmy time,

Nor less whose epic's undertone
In volumned numbers rolling bland,
Chafing against the metric bound,
Plains like the South Sea ground-swell heaved
Against the palm-isle's halcyon strand.

What Mohawk of a mountain lours !
A scalp-lock of Tartarian smoke
Thin streaming forth from tawny brow,
One heel on painted Pompeii set,
And one on Hercules 'whelmed town !

The Siren's seat for pleasurists lies
Betwixt two threatening bombardiers
Their mortars loaded, linstocks lit—
Vesuvius yonder, Bomba here.
Events may Bomba's batteries spike ;
But how with thee, sulphureous Hill
Whose vent far hellward reaches down !

Ah, funeral urns of time antique,
Enwrought with flowers in gala day,
Whose form and bacchanal dance in peak,
Even as of pagan time ye speak,
Type ye what Naples is alway ?
Yes, round these curved volcanic shores,
Vined urn of ashes, bed on bed,
Abandonment as thoughtless
As when the revelling pagan led.

And here again I drooped the brow,
And, lo, again I saw the Rose,
The red, red ruddy and royal Rose !
Expanded now from bud but late

Sensuous it lured, and took the tone
Of some light taunting Cyprian gay
In shadow deep of college-wall,
Startling some museful youth a-foot,
'Mooning in mind?' 'Ah, lack-a-day!'

VI

Uninfluenced by the pranks and rhymes of certain merry-andrews of the beach, he unaccountably falls into an untimely fit of historic reminiscences. For which dereliction, the Rose, now in a pleading mood, touchingly upbraids him. But again he relapses, notwithstanding an animated call, subsequently heard, to regale himself with ruddy apples and sweet oranges.

I turned me short; and, timely now,
Beheld this scene; damsels sunburnt,
In holiday garb with tinsel trimmed;
And men and lads behind them ranged
About a carpet on the beach,
Whereon a juggler in brocade
Made rainbows of his glittering balls,
Cascading them with dextrous sleight;
And as from hand to hand they flew,
With jinglings of interior din.
He trilled a ditty deftly timed
To every lilted motion light:—
'The balls, hey! the balls,
Cascatella of balls—
Baseless arches I toss up in air!
Spinning we go—
Now over, now under;
High Jack is Jack low,
And never a blunder!
Come hither—go thither;
But wherefore nowhither?

I lose them—I win them,
From hand to hand spin them,
Reject them, and seize them,
And toss them, and tease them,
And keep them, forever in air,
All to serve but a peak of my glee !

Sport ye thus with your spoonies, ye fair,
For your mirth ? nor even forbear
To juggle with Nestors your thralls ?
Do ye keep them in play with your smiling and
frowning,
Your flirting, your fooling, abusing and crown-
ing,
And dance them as I do these balls ? '

With that, and hurrying his two hands,
Arching he made his meteors play ;
When, lo, like Mercury dropped from Heaven,
Precipitate there a tumbler flew,
Alighting on his feet ; then sang,
Dancing at whiles, and beating time,
Clicking his nimble heels together
In hornpipe of the gamesome kid :

' Over mines, by vines
That take hot flavour
From Vesuvius—
Hark, in vintage
Sounds the tabor !

' In brimstone-coloured
Tights or breeches,
There the Wag-fiend
Dancing teaches ;

'High in wine-press
Hoop elastic
Pigeon-wings cut
In rite fantastic ;

'While the black grape,
Spirting, gushing
Into red wine
Foameth rushing !

'Which wine drinking,
Drowning, thinking,
Every night-fall,
Heard in Strada,
Kiss the doves
And coos the adder ! '

While yet I listened, vivid came
A flash of thought that carried me
Back to five hundred years ago,
I saw the panoramic bay
In afternoons beneath me spread—
All Naples from siesta risen,
Peopling the benches, barges, moles,
Cooled over blue waves tinkling low
Came raptures from Lorrenti's vines,
And Queen Joanna, queen and bride,
Sat in her casement by the sea,
Twining three strands of silk and gold
Into a cord how softly strung.
'In what this dainty rope, sweet wife ? '
It was the bridegroom who had stolen
Behind her chair, and now first spoke.
'To hang you with, Andrea,' she said,
Smiling. He shrugged his shoulders : 'Nay.

What need ? I 'll hang but on your neck.'
And straight caressed her ; and the bride
Sat mutely passive, smiling still.
For jest he took it. But that night
A rope of twisted silk and gold
Drooped from a balcony high where vines
In flower showed violently torn ;
And, starlit, thence what tassel swung !
For offset to Eve's serpent twined
In that same sleek and shimmering cord,
Quite other scene recurred. In hall
Of Naples here again, I stood
Before the pale mute-speaking stone
Of seated Agrippina—she
The earnest woman not ever wed
In tragic widowhood transfixed ;
In cruel craft exiled from Rome
To gaze on Naples' sunny bay,
More sharp to feel her sunless doom,
O ageing face, O youthful form,
O listless hand in idle lap,
And, ah, what thoughts of God and man !

But intervening here, my Flower,
Opening yet more in bloom the less,
Maturing toward the wane—low-breathed
Again ? and quite forgotten me ?
You wear an odour, me, the Rose,
To whom the favouring fates allot
A term that shall not bloom outlast ;
No future's mine, nor mine a past.

Yet I 'm the Rose, the flower of flowers.
Ah, let Time's present Time suffice,
No Past pertains to Paradise.

Time present. Well, in present time
It chanced a lilting note I heard,
A fruit-girl's, and her cry was this :

' Love-apples, love-apples !
All dew, honey-dew,
From orchards of Cyprus—
Blood-oranges, too !

' Will you buy ? prithee, try !
They grew facing south ;
See, mutely they languish
To melt in your mouth !

' 'Tis now, take them now
In the hey-day of flush,
While the crisis is on,
And the juices can gush !

' Love-apples, love-apples,
All dew, honey-dew,
From orchards of Cyprus—
Blood-oranges, too ! '

Warbling and proffering them she went
And passed, and left me as erewhile,
For the dark annals would not down.
Murky along the sunny strand
New spectres streamed from shades below,
Spectres of Naples under Spain,
Phantoms of that incensed Revolt
With whose return wrath threatens still
Bomba engirt with guards. So, there,
A throng confused, in arms they pass,
Arms snatched from smithy, forge and shop :

Craftsman and sailors, peasants, boys,
And swarthier faces dusked between—
Brigands and outlaws ; linked with these
Salvator Rosa, and the fierce
Falcons with his fiery school ;
Pell-mell with riff-raff, banded all
In league as violent as the sway
Of feudal claims and foreign lords,
Whose iron heel evoked the spark
That fired the populace into flame.
And, see, dark eyes and sunny locks
Of Masaniello, bridegroom young,
Tanned marigold-cheek and tasselled cap ;
The darling of the mob ; nine days
Their great Apollo ; then, in pomp
Of Pandemonium's red parade,
His curled head Gorgoned on the pike,
And jerked aloft for God to see.
A portent. Yes, and typed the years
Red after-years, and whirl of error,
When Freedom linked with Furies raved
In Carmagnole and cannibal hymn,
Mad song and dance before the ark
From France imported with the Terror !
To match the poison, mock the clime,
Hell's cornucopia crammed with crime !
Scarce cheerful here the reverie ran.
Nor did my Rose now intervene,
Full opening out in dust and sun
Which hurried along that given term
She said would never bloom outblast.

VII

He encounters a prepossessing little tatterdemalion Triton, shell in hand, dewy in luminous spray of a rainbowed fountain. With the

precocity of his precocious tribe, the juvenile Levantine, knowing that there is nothing the populace everywhere more like to hear than something anyway touching upon themselves, their town and their period, entertains his street audience accordingly with certain improvisations partaking alike of the sentiment and devil-may-care incident to the Neapolitan.

By marbles where a fountain rose
In jubilant waters scurrying high
To break in sleet against the blue,
I saw a thing as freshly bright—
A boy, who holding up a shell,
Enamelled part, with pinkish valve
New dipped in rainbows of the spray,
By mute appeal, with deference touched,
As if invoking Naples' monarch,
Not her mob, attention craved.
A weed of life, a seaweed he
From the Levant adventuring out;
A cruiser light, like all his clan
Who, in repletion's lust for more,
And penury's strife for daily bread,
As licensed by compassionate heaven
To privateer it on their wits,
The Mid Sea rove from quay to quay,
At home with Turban, Fez or Hat;
Ready in French, Italian, Greek—
Linguists at large; alert to serve
As chance interpreters or guides;
Suave in address, with winning ways—
Arch imps of Pandarus, a few;
Others with improvising gift
Of vowelled rhyme in antic sort,
Or passionate, spirited by their sun
That ripens them in early teens;
And some with small brown fingers slim

Busier than the jackdaw's bill.
But *he*, what gravity is his !
Precociously sedate indeed,
In beauty sensuously serene,
White-draped, and ranked aloft in choir
A treble clear in rolling laud
Meet would he look on Easter morn.

The muster round him closing more,
How circumspect he plays his part ;
His glance intelligent taking in
The motley miscellaneous groups :
Large-chested porters, swarthy dames
In dress provincial that beseems ;
Fishermen bronzed, and barbers curled ;
Fat monk with umbrella blue ;
The quack, magnific in brocade,
Chapeau and aigulets ; the wight
That cobbles shoes in public way ;
Mariners in red Phrygian caps.
But, twinkling brief, his liquid glance
Skims one poor figure limp that leans
Listlessly deaf amid the hum.
A purblind man, too, sly he views
With staff before him, pattering thin ;
Informers these, perchance, and spies ?
So queries one, a craftsman there
Nudging his fellow, winking back.
And, verily, rumour long has run
That Bomba's blind men well can see,
His deaf men hear, his dumb men
talk.
But never amid the varied throng
The boy a straggling soldier notes
In livery lace, declaring him.

Howbeit, some sombre garbs he views :
A Jesuit grave, genteelly sleek,
In dapper small-clothes, and fine hose
Of sable silk, and shovel-hat,
Flanked by a doctor of the law,
In sables too, with parchment cheek ;
A useful man to lawless power,
Expert to legalise the wrong.
The twain, brief tarrying there behind,
Went sauntering off ere came the close.

But now the lad, in posture grave,
With sidelong leaning head intent,
The shell's lips to his listening ear,
In modulating tone began :

' Metheglin befuddles this freak o' the sea,
Humming, low humming—in brain a bee !

' Hymns it of Naples her myriads warming ?
Involute hive in fever of swarming,

' What Hades of sighs in irruption suppressed,
Suffused with huzzahs that buzz in arrest !

' Neapolitans, ay, 'tis the soul of the shell
Intoning your Naples, Parthenope's bell.

' O, couch of the Siren renowned thro' the sea
That enervates Salerno, seduces Baiae ;

' I attend you, I heed ; but how to resolve
The complex of conflux your murmurs involve ! '

He paused, as after prelude won ;
Abrupt then in recitative, spun :

' Hark the sound
The ear invading :

' Crowds on crowds
All promenading ;

' Clatter and clink
Of cavalcading ;

' Ho-heave-ho !
From ships unlading ;

' Funeral dole,
Thro' arches fading ;

' *All hands round !*
In masquerading ;

' Litany low—
High rodomontading ;

' *Grapes, ripe grapes !*
In cheer evading ;

' Lazarus' plaint
All vines upbraiding ;

' *Crack-crick-crack*
Of fusillading !

' Hurly-burly, late and early,
Gossips prating, quacks orating,

Daft debating :
Furious wild reiteration
And incensed expostulation !

'Din condensed,
All hubbub ;
Larking, laughing,
Chattering, chaffing,
Thrumming, strumming,
Singing, jingling,
All commingling—
Till the *Drum*,

Rub-a-dub sounded, doubly pounded,
Redundant in deep din rebounded,
Deafening all this hive of noises
Babel-tongued with myriad voices,
Drubs them *dumb* !

No more larking,
No more laughing,
No more chattering,
Nay, nor chaffing—
All is *glum !*

To blab the reason—
Were out of season,
For, look, they *come !*

Rub-a-dub, rub-a-dub,
Rub-a-double-dub-dub,
Rub-a-double-dub-dub o' the drum ! '

VIII

In which the young Impudence ventures to treat with sly levity even so sanctioned an abstraction as the 'powers that be.'

Alert in his young senses five
The lad had caught the wafted roll
Of Bomba's barbarous tom-toms thumped,
And improvised the beat. Anon
The files wheeled into open view,
A second troop a thousand strong
With band and banners, flourished blades,
Launched from a second cannoned den,
And now in countermarch thereon ;
The great drum-major towering up
In aigulets and tinsel tags—
Pagoda glittering in Cathay !

Arch whiskerando and gigantic
In a grandiose antic,
Tossing his truncheon in the van.
A hifalutin exaggeration,
Barbaric in his bearskin shako,
Of bullying Bomba's puffed elation,
And blood-and-thunder proclamation,
A braggadocio Bourbon-Draco !

While yet the bayonets flashed along,
And all was silent save the drum,
Then first it was I danced to note
Some rose-leaves fluttering off in air,
While on my lap lay wilted ones.
Ah, Rose, that should not bloom outlast
Now leaf by leaf art leaving me ?

But here anew the lad broke in :—

'Lo, the King's men
They go marching !
O, the instep
Haughty arching !
Live the King !

'What 's the grin for—
Queer grimacing ?
Who, yon grenadiers
Outfacing,
Here dare sing
Ironically—
Live the King ?'

But there a comely wine-wife plump,
A bustling, motherly good body
Who all along in fidgety sort
Concern had shown, and tried her way
To push up to this imp satiric,
Got near him now, and clapping hand
Across his mouth, she whispered him.
He heard ; then, turning toward the throng,
'She says, Young chick, come down a peg,
Nor risk being pent anew in egg.'
Castel dell Ovo here was meant,
The oval fortress on the bay,
Hiveing its captives in sea-cells ;
Nor patriots only, plotters deemed,
But talkers, rhymsters, every kind
Of indiscreetly innocent mind.'
Nor less the volatile audience—late
Grinding their teeth at Bomba's guards—
Were tickled by the allusive pun.

Howbeit, the boy here made an end ;
And dulcet now, with decent air,
Of mild petitionary grace :
' Carlo am I, some *carlins* then ! '
He twitched his sash up, scarlet rag,
Blithely in bonnet caught the coins,
Then disappeared beyond the marge
To dice with other imps as young,
Ere yet a little and his star
Evanish like the Pleiad lost.

IX

Herein, if Jack Gentian, ever reputed a man of veracity, is to be credited, so thin a thing as a wafer made of a little flour and water, and so forth, the same being viewless, or carefully covered from view, proves of far more efficacy in bringing a semi-insurgent populace to their knees than all the bombs, bayonets, and fusillades of the despot of Naples.

The youngster faded, voice and all—
He faded, and his carol died,
Forgot anon in shifted scene ;
For, hark, what slender chimes are these
On zephyr borne ? And, look, the folk
In one consent of strange accord,
Part, and in expectation stand ;
Yet scarce as men who mirth await—
More like to crowds that bide eclipse
So gravely sobering seems to fall
Those light lilt chimes now floating near,
In harbinger of—what behind ?
It comes ; a corpulent form erect,
And holds what looks a Titan stem
Of lily-of-the-vale, the buds
A congregation of small bells—

Small, silver, and of dulcet tone,
Drooping from willowy light wires ;
Behind, in square, four boys in white
Whose staves uphold a canopy,
And, under this, a shining priest
Who to some death-bed bears the *host*
In mystic state before him veiled.

A hush falls ; and the people drop
Stilly and instantaneous all
As plumps the apple ripe from twig
And cushions motionless in sod.
My charioteer reins short—transfixed ;
The very mountebanks, they kneel ;
And idlers, all along and far,
Bow over as the *host* moves on—

Bow over, and for time remain
Like to Pompeiian masquers caught
With fluttering garb in act of flight,
For ages glued in deadly drift.
But, look, Rose, brave Rose, is where ?
Last petals falling, and its soul
Of musk dissolved in empty air.

And here this draught at hazard drawn,
Like squares of fresco newly dashed,
Cools, hardens, nor will more receive,
Scarce even the touch that mends a slip :
The plaster sets ; quietus—bide.

Let bide ; nor all the price esteem
A medley mad of each extreme ;
Since, in those days, Naples, stung
By tickling's tantalising pain,

Like tried St. Anthony giddy hung
Betwixt the tittering hussies twain ;
She sobbed, she laughed, she rattled her chain ;
Till the Red Shirt proved signal apt
Of danger ahead to Bomba's son,
And presently freedom's thunder clapped,
And lo, he fell from toppling throne—
Fell down, like Dagon on his face,
And ah, the unfeeling populace !

But Garibaldi—Naples' host
Uncovers to her deliverer's ghost,
While down time's aisle, mid clarions clear
Pale glory walks by valour's bier.

MADAM MIRROR

WITH wrecks in a garret I 'm stranded,
Where, no longer returning a face,
I take to reflections the deeper
On memories far to retrace.

In me have all people confided,
The maiden her charms has displayed,
And truths unrevealed and unuttered
To me have been freely betrayed.

Some tales I might tell of the toilet,
Did not tenderness make me forget ;
But the glance of proud beauty slow fading,
It dies not away from me yet ;
Not the eyes too long ceasing to shine—
Soliciting, shunning, well knowing that mine
Were too candid to flatter when met.

But pledged unto trueness forever,
My confessional close as the friar's,
How sacred to me are the trusting,
Here nothing for scandal transpires.

But ah, what of all this is perished,
Nor less shall again be, again !
What pangs after parties of pleasure,
What smiles but disclosures of pain !

O, tears of the hopeless unloved,
O, start at old age drawing near—
And what shadows of thoughts more tragical far
Like clouds on a lake have been here !

Tho' lone in a loft I must languish,
Far from closet and parlour at strife,
Content I escape from the anguish
Of the Real and the Seeming in life.

THE WISE VIRGINS TO MADAM MIRROR

MADAM MIRROR, believe we are sorry for you ;
But ah, how console you or cheer !
We are young, we go skipping, but you
Are an old and forlorn garreteer !
'Tis we view the world through an arbour,
The bride with the bridegroom appears ;
But you, retrospecting through tunnels,
See but widowers and widows on biers !
To us that is foreign, in no sense will pair
With cake, wine and diamonds, and blossoms in
hair !

But age !—ah, the crow will scarce venture
To tread near the eyes flashing bold ;
He 's a craven ; and youth is immortal ;
'Tis the elderly only grow old !

But, Dame, for all misty recurrings
To beacons befogged in the past—
Less dismal they are, Dame, than dubious ;
Nor joy leaves us time to forecast.

Tho' the battered we hardly would banter,
And never would ridicule use,
Let us say that a twilight of inklings
Is worth scarce the Pope's old shoes.
For the rest, the skeletons meeting glass eyes
Let a parable serve, if by chance it applies.
A brace of green goggles they gabbled, old elves,
Touching my queer spectacles they had descried ;
But the queerest of all were the goggles themselves,

Rusty, fusty shagreen of the puckered fish-hide !
But you, Madam Mirror, not here we type you,
Nor twit you for being a glass
With a druggish green blur and a horrible way
Of distorting all objects, alas !

Ourselves, so symmetric, our cavaliers tell,
What, squint us to witches with broomsticks to
sell !
Oh yes, we are giddy, we whirl in youth's waltz,
But a fig for reflections when crookedly false !

THE NEW ANCIENT OF DAYS

THE MAN OF THE CAVE OF ENGIHOUL

(See Lyell's *The Antiquity of Man*, and Darwin's *The Descent of the Species*.)

THE man of bone confirms his throne
In cave where fossils be ;
Out-dating every mummy known,
Not older Cuvier's mastodon,
Nor older much the sea :
Old as the Glacial Period, he ;
And claims he calls to mind the day
When Thule's king, by reindeer drawn,
His sleigh-bells jingling in icy morn,
Slid clean from the Pole to the Wetterhorn
Over frozen waters in May !
O, the man of the cave of Engihoul,
With Eld doth he dote and drule ?

A wizard one, his lore is none
Ye spell with A, B, C :
But dodo tracks, all up and down
That slate he poreth much upon,
This algebra may be :—
Yea, there he ciphers and sums it free ;
To ages ere Indus met ocean's swell
Addeth æons ere Satan or Saturn fell.

His totals of time make an awful schism,
Cold Chronos he pitches adown the abysm
Like a pebble down Carisbrooke well.
Yea, the man of the cave of Engihoul
From Moses knocks under the stool.

In bas-relief he late has shown
A terrible show, agree—
Megalosaurus, iguanodon,
Palæotherium, glyptodon—
A Barnum's show raree ;
The vomit of slimy and sludgy sea ;
Purposeless creatures, inchoate things
Which splashed thro' morasses on fleshly wings ;
The cubs of Chaos, with eyes askance,
Preposterous griffins that squint at chance
And Anarch's crazed decree !
O, the showman who dens in Engihoul,
Would he fright us, or quit us, or fool ?

But needs to own, he takes a tone,
Satiric on nobs, pardee !
' Though in ages whose term is yet to run,
Old Adam a seraph may have for son,
This gran'ther 's a crab, d 'y 'see !
And why cut your kinsman the ape ? ' adds he :
' Your trick of scratching is borrowed from him,
Grimace and cunning with many a whim,
Your fidgets and hypoes, and each megrim—
All 's traced in the family tree ! '
Ha, the wag of the cave of Engihoul :
Buss me, gorilla and ghoul !

Obstreperous grown he 'd fain dethrone
Joe Smith and e'en Jones Three ;
Against even Jos and great Mahone
He flings his fossilipher's stone
And rattles his shanks for glee.
I 'll settle these parvenu fellows, he-he !
Diluvian Ore of Ducalion's day—
A parting bake to the Phocene clay.
He swears no Ens that takes a name
Commensurate is with the vasty claim
Of the protoplastic Fegee.
O, the spook of the cave of Engihoul
He flogs us and sends us to school.

Hyena of love ! Ah, beat him down,
Great Pope, with Peter's key,
Ere the Grand Pan-Jam be overthrown
With Joe and Jos and great Mahone,
And the firmament mix with the sea ;
And then, my masters, where should we be ?
But the ogre of bone he snickers alone,
And grins for his godless glee.
' I have flung my stone, my fossil stone,
And your gods, they scamper,' saith he.
Imp of the cave of Engihoul
Shall he grin like the Gorgon and rule ?

IMMOLATED

CHILDREN of my happier prime,
When One yet lived with me, and threw
Her rainbow over life and time,
Even Hope, my bride, and mother to you !
O, nurtured in sweet pastoral air,
And fed on flowers and light and dew
Of morning meadows—spare, ah, spare
Reproach ; spare, and upbraid me not
That, yielding scarce to reckless mood,
But jealous of your future lot,
I sealed you in a fate subdued.
Have I not saved you from the dread
Theft, and ignoring which need be
The triumph of the insincere
Unanimous Mediocrity ?
Rest therefore, free from all despite,
Snugged in the arms of comfortable night.

THE RUSTY MAN

BY A SOURED ONE

In La Mancha he mopeth,
With beard thin and dusty ;
He doteth and mopeth
In Library fusty—
'Mong his old folios gropeth :
Cities' obsolete laws
Of chivalry's laws—
Be the wronged one's knight :
Die, but do right.
So he rusts and musts,
While each grocer green
Thrives apace with the fulsome face
Of a fool serene.

THE OLD SHIPMASTER

AND

HIS CRAZY BARN

BEWRINKLED in shingle, and lichened in board,
With sills settling down to the sward,
My old barn it leaneth awry ;
It sags, and the wags wag their heads going by.

In March winds it creaks,
Each gaunt timber shrieks
Like ribs of a craft off Cape Horn ;
And in midst of the din
The foul weather beats in ;
And the grain-chest—'twould mould any corn !

Pull it down, says a neighbour.
Never mine be that labour !
For a Spirit inhabits, a fellowly one,
The like of which never responded to me
From the long hills and hollows that make up the sea,
Hills and hollows where echo is none.

The site should I clear, and rebuild,
Would that Voice reinhabit ?—Self-willed,
Says each pleasing thing
Never Dives can buy,
Let me keep where I cling !
I am touchy as timber,
Yea, quick to take wing,
Nor return if I fly.

CAMOENS

(*Before*)

And ever must I fan this fire ?
Thus ever in flame on flame aspire ?
Ever restless, restless, craving rest—
The Imperfect toward Perfection pressed !
Yea, for the God demands thy best.
The world with endless beauty teems,
And though evokes new worlds of dreams :
Hunt then the flying herds of themes !
And fan, still fan, thy fervid fire,
Until thy crucibled gold shall show
That fire can purge as well as glow.
In ordered ardour, nobly strong,
Flame to the height of epic song.

(*After*)

CAMOENS IN THE HOSPITAL

What now avails the pageant verse,
Trophies and arms with music borne ?
Base is the world ; and some rehearse
Now noblest meet ignoble scorn,
Vain now thy ardour, vain thy fire,
Delirium mere, unsound desire ;
Fate's knife hath ripped thy corded lyre.
Exhausted by the exacting lay,
Thou dost but fall a surer prey
To wile and guile ill understood ;
While they who work them, fair in face,
Still keep their strength in prudent place,
And claim they worthier run life's race,
Serving high God with useful good.

THY AIM, THY AIM ?

THY aim, thy aim ?
'Mid the dust, dearth, and din,
An exception wouldst win
By some deed shall ignite the acclaim ?
Then beware, and prepare thee
Lest Envy ensnare thee,
And yearning be sequelled by shame.
But strive bravely on, yet on, and on,
Let the goal be won ;
Then if, living, you kindle a flame,
Your guerdon will be but a flower,
Only a flower,
A flower of repute,
A flower cut down in the hour.
But repute, if this be too tame,
And, dying, you truly ennoble a name—
Again but a flower !
Only a flower,
A funeral flower,
A blossom of Dis from Proserpine's bower—
The belated funeral flower of fame.

SHADOW AT THE FEAST

MRS. B——

(1847)

Now churches are leafy,
Now evergreens reign ;
'Tis green Birnam wood
Come to gray Dunsinane !

Now the night it is starry,
And lavishly go,
In a largess of music,
The bells through the snow.

Now burn the decanters
Like turrets that rise,
All garnet in sunset
Of orient skies.

O, snugged in the valley,
A homestead of hearts !
Love flies like a shuttle,
And knits while it darts.

Brown brothers, fair sisters,
Bright cousins and all,
Keeping Christmas at table,
The large and the small.

But a kinswoman glideth,
Infantile in grace,
Sits down and is silent—
Medallion in place !

O, the hearth is like ruby,
The curtains they glow ;
But she who sits sadly
Her story we know :

The blossom of orange
Turned cypress so soon !
Child-bride of the May-time,
Child-widow in June !

Snow-white is her raiment ;
And sorrow so mild,
An elf-sorrow seemeth,
As she an elf-child.

In patience she sitteth ;
Though cometh no balm,
She floats, holy lily,
On waters of calm.

Come pass the decanter !
Our hearts let us cheer,
Yea, I wish *Merry Christmas*—
But let her not hear !

MERRY DITTY OF THE SAD MAN

LET us all take to singing
Who feel the life-thong ;
Let us all take to singing,
And this be the song—
  Nothing like singing
  When blue-devils throng.

Along, come along :
Nothing like singing
(The rhyme keeps a' ringing),
Just nothing like singing,
No, nothing for sorrow but song !

HONOUR

WITH jewelled tusks and damask housings
August the elephants appear :
Grandees, trumpets, banners, soldiers—
One flame from van to rear !

Bid by India's King they travel
In solemn embassage to-day,
To meet the Diamond from Golconda,
The Great Find of Cathay.

O the honour, O the homage !
But, methinks, 'twere nice,
Would they say but *How-de-do ?*
To the Little Pearl of Price.

TIME'S LONG AGO!

TIME's Long Ago! Nor coral isles
In the blue South Sea more serene,
When the lagoons unruffled show,
There Fates and Furies change their mien.
Though strewn with wreckage be the shore,
The halcyon haunts it; all is green,
And wins the heart that hope can lure no more.

FRUIT AND FLOWER PAINTER

SHE dines in a garret
As void as a drum;
In lieu of plum-pudding—
She paints the plum!

No use in my grieving,
The shops I must suit:
Broken hearts are not potsherds—
Paint flowers and fruit!

How whistles her garret,
A sieve for the snows:
She hums *Si fortuna*,
And paints the rose!

December is howling,
But feign it a flute;
Help on the deceiving—
Paint flowers and fruit!

THE MEDALLION

IN VILLA ALBINI

SINCE seriousness in many a face,
Open or latent, you may trace—
The ground expression, wherein close
All smiles at last ; and ever still
The revelation of repose ;
Which sums the life, and tells the mood
Of inmost self in solitude.

Then wherefore, World, of bards complain,
Whose verse the years and fate imbue,
With reveries where no glossings reign—
An even unrelated strain
In candour grave, to nature true ?

IN THE HALL OF MARBLES

(*Lines recalled from a destroyed poem*)

IF genius, turned to sordid ends,
Ye count to glory lost,
How with mankind that flaunts the aims
Time's Attic years engrossed ?
Waxes the world so rich and old ?
Richer and narrower, age's way ?
But, primal fervours all displaced
Our arts but serve the clay,
This plaint the sibyls unconsoled renew :
Man fell from Eden, fall from Athens, too.

MONTAIGNE AND HIS KITTEN

HITHER, Blanche ! Come, you and I.
Now that not a fool is by,
To say we fool it—let us fool.
We, you know, in mind are one,
Alumni of no fagging school ;
Superfluous business still we shun ;
And ambition we let go,
The while poor dizzards strain and strive,
Rave and slave, drudge and drive,
Chasing ever, to and fro,
After ends that seldom gain
Scant exemption from life's pain.
  But preachment proses, and so I,
Blanche, round your furred neck let me tie
This Order, with brave ribbon, see—
The King he pinned it upon me.

  But, hark ye, sweeting—well-a-day !
Forever shall ye purr this way—
Forever comfortable be ?
Don't you wish now 'twas for ye,
Our grandiose eternity ?
Pish ! what fops we humans here,
Won't admit within our sphere
The whitest doe, nor even thee—
We, the spotless humans, we !
  Preaching, preaching, scud and run,
Earnestness is far from fun,
Bless me, Blanche ! we 'll frisk to-night,
Hearts be ours lilt and light—
Gambol, skip, and frolic, play :
Wise ones fool it while they may !

GOLD IN THE MOUNTAIN

Gold in the mountain,
And gold in the glen,
And greed in the heart,
Heaven having no part,
And unsatisfied men.

IN SHARDS THE SYLVAN VASES LIE

In shards the sylvan vases lie,
Their links of dance undone ;
And brambles wither by thy brim,
Choked Fountain of the Sun !
The spider in the laurel spins,
The weed exiles the flower,
And, flung to kiln, Apollo's bust
Makes lime for Mammon's tower.

ANGEL O' THE AGE !

Angel o' the Age ! advance, God-speed,
Harvest us all good grain in seed ;
But sprinkle, do, some drop of grace,
Nor polish us into commonplace.

IN THE JOVIAL AGE OF OLD

In the jovial age of old
Named from gold,
Gold was none for Danaë's shower ;
While forever silvery fell
Down in dell
Bridal blossoms from love's bower.

A SPIRIT APPEARED TO ME

A spirit appeared to me, and said
' Where now would you choose to dwell ?
In the Paradise of the Fool,
Or in wise Solomon's hell ? '

Never he asked me twice :
' Give me the Fool's Paradise.'

GIVE ME THE NERVE

Give me the nerve
That never will swerve,
Running out on life's ledges of danger ;
Mine, mine be the nerve
That in peril will serve,
Since life is to safety a stranger.

When roaring below
The cataracts go,
And tempests are over me scudding ;
Give, give me the calm
That is better than balm,
And the courage that keepeth new-budding.

IRIS

(1865)

When Sherman's March was over,
And June was green and bright,
She came among out mountains,
A freak of new delight;
Provokingly our banner
Salutes with Dixie's strain—
Little rebel from Savannah,
Three Colonels in her train.

Three bearded Puritan colonels:
But oh, her eyes, her mouth—
Magnolias in their langour,
And sorcery of the South.
High-handed rule of beauty,
Are wars for man but vain?
Behold, three disenslavers,
Themselves embrace a chain!

But, loveliest invader,
Out of Dixie did ye rove,
By sallies of your raillery
To rally us, or move?
For under all your merriment
There lurked a minor tone;
And of havoc we had tidings
And a roof-tree overthrown.

Ah, nurtured in the trial
And ripened by the storm,
Was your gaiety your courage
And levity its form?

O'er your future's darkling waters,
  O'er your past, a frozen tide,
Like the petrel would you skim it,
  Like the glancing skaters glide ?

But the ravisher has won her
  Who the wooers three did slight ;
To his fastness he has borne her
  By the trail that leads through night.
With peace she came, the rainbow,
  And like a bow did pass,
The balsam trees exhaling,
  And tear-drops in the grass.

Now laughed the leafage over
  Her pranks in woodland scene :
Hath left for us the revel
  Deep in paradise the green ?
In truth we will believe it
  Under pines that sigh a balm,
Though o'er thy stone be trailing
  Cypress-moss that drapes the palm.

[By Herman Melville, 1874.]

MY JACKET OLD

My jacket old, with narrow seam—
When the dull day's work is done
I dust it, and of Asia dream,
Old Asia of the sun!
There other garbs prevail;
Yea, lingering there, free robe and vest,
Edenic Leisure's age attest
Ere Work, alack, came in with Wail.

IN THE OLD FARM-HOUSE

THE GHOST

Dead of night, dead of night,
  Living souls are abed;
Dead of night, dead of night,
  And I sit with the dead.

He laughs in white sheet,
  And I laugh too,
'Tis Shakespeare—good fellow—
  And Falstaff in view.

TO ——

AH, wherefore, lonely, to and fro
Flittest like the shades that go
Pale wandering by the weedy stream ?
We, like they, are but a dream :
Then dreams, and less, our miseries be ;
Yea, fear and sorrow, pain, despair,
Are but phantoms. But what plea
Avails here ? phantoms having power
To make the heart quake and the spirit cower.

A BATTLE PICTURE

THREE mounted buglers laced in gold,
  Sidelong veering, light in seat,
High on the crest of battle rolled
  Ere yet the surge is downward beat,
Their flashing trumpets lightly hold,
  Mark how they snatch the swift occasion
  To thrill their rearward invocation,
While the sabres, never coy,
  Ring responses at their side ;
And like breakers of the tide,
  All the mad plumes dance for joy !

OLD AGE IN HIS AILING

OLD Age in his ailing
At youth will be railing.
It scorns youth's regaling,
Pooh-pooh it does, silly dream,
But me, the fool, save
From waxing so grave,
As, reduced to skimmed milk, to slander
the cream.

HEARTS-OF-GOLD

'TWERE pity, if true,
What the pewterer said—
Hearts-of-gold be few.
Howbeit, when snug in my bed,
And the firelight flickers and yellows,
I dream of the hearts-of-gold sped—
The Falernian fellows—
Hafiz and Horace,
And Beranger—all
Dexterous tumblers eluding the Fall,
Fled ? can be sped ?
But the marigold's morris
Is danced o'er their head ;
And their memory mellows,
Embalmed and becharmed,
Hearts-of-gold and good fellows !

FALSTAFF'S LAMENT OVER PRINCE HAL BECOME HENRY V

One that I cherished,
Yea, loved as a son—
Up early, up late with,
My promising one :
No use in good nurture,
None, lads, none !

Here on this settle
He wore the true crown,
King of good fellows,
And Fat Jack was one—
Now, Beadle of England
In formal array—
Best fellow alive
On a throne flung away !

Companions and cronies
Keep fast and lament ;—
Come drawer, more sack here
To drown discontent ;

For now intuitions
Shall wither to codes,
Pragmatised morals
Shall libel the gods.

One I instructed,
Yea, talked to—alone :
Precept—example
Clean away thrown !

Sorrow makes thirsty :
Sack, drawer, more sack !—
One that I prayed for,
I, Honest Jack !

To bring down these gray hairs—
To cut his old pal !
But, I 'll be magnanimous—
Here 's to thee, Hal !

THE LAKE

PONTOOSUCE

CROWNING a bluff where gleams the lake below,
Some pillared pines in well-spaced order stand,
And like an open temple show,
And here in best of seasons bland,
Autumnal noontide, I look out
From dusk arcades on sunshine all about.

Beyond the lake, in upland cheer,
Field, pastoral fields and barns appear,
They skirt the hills where lovely roads
Revealed in links through tiers of woods
Wind up to indistinct abodes
And faery-peopled neighbourhoods ;
While further, fainter mountains keep
Hazed in romance impenetrably deep.
Look, corn in stacks, on many a farm
And orchards ripe in languorous charm
As dreamy nature, feeling sure
Of all her genial labour done,
And the last mellow fruitage won,
Would idle out her term mature ;
Reposing like a thing reclined
In kinship with man's meditative mind.

For me, within the brown arcade,
Rich life, methought ; sweet here in shade,
And pleasant abroad in air !—But, nay,
A counter thought intrusive played,

A thought as old as thought itself,
And who shall lay it on the shelf !—
I felt the beauty bless the day,
I knew the opulence of Autumn's dower ;
But evanescence will not stay !
A year ago was such an hour
As this, which but foreruns the blast
Shall sweep these live leaves to the dead leaves past.

All dies !

I stood in reverie long,
Then to forget death's ancient wrong
I turned me in the deep arcade,
And there by chance in lateral glade
I saw low tawny mounds in lines,
Relics of trunks of stately pines,
Ranked erst in colonnades where, lo,
Erect succeeding pillars show !

All dies ! and not alone
The aspiring trees and men and grass ;
The poet's forms of beauty pass,
And noblest deeds they are undone,
Even truth itself decays, and lo,
From truth's sad ashes pain and falsehood grow.

All dies !

The workman dies, and, after him, the work ;
Like to those pines whose graves I trace,
Statue and statuary fall upon their face :
In every amaranth the worm doth lurk,
Even stars, Chaldæans say, fade from the starry
space,

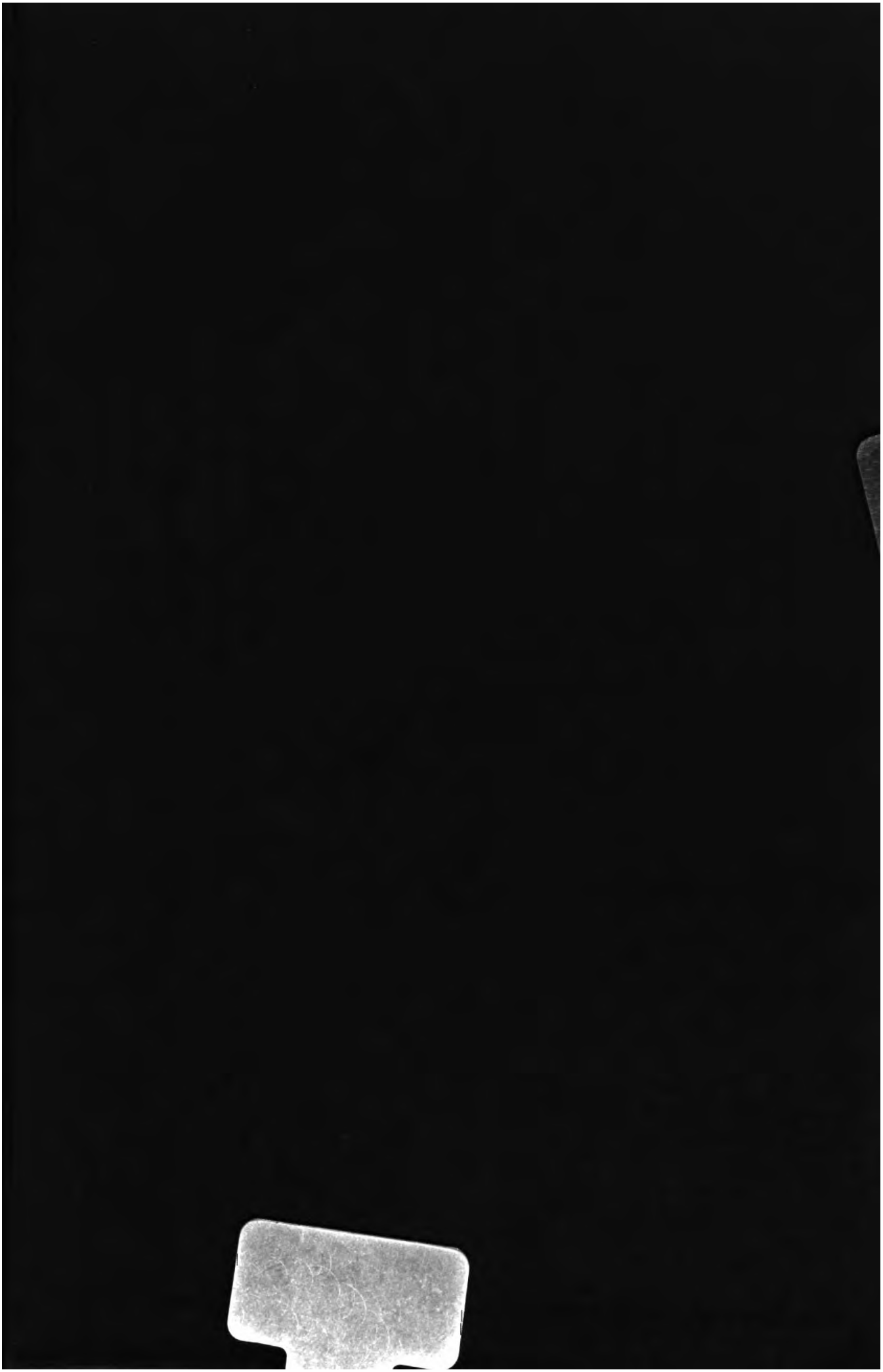
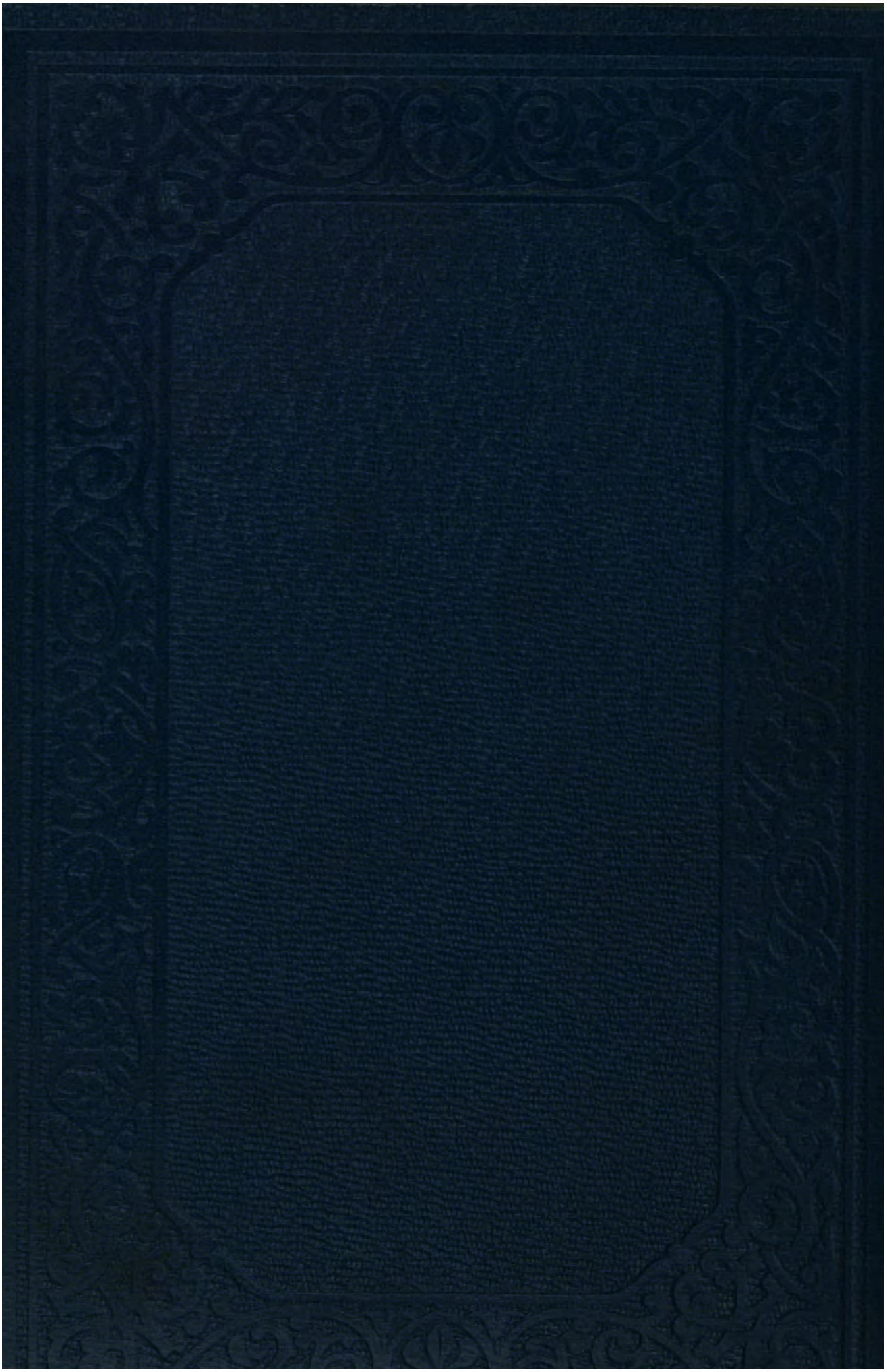
Andes and Appalachee tell
Of havoc ere our Adam fell,
And present Nature as a moss doth show
Of the ruins of the Nature of the æons of long ago.

But look—and hark !

Adown the glade,
Where light and shadow sport at will,
Who cometh vocal, and arrayed
As in the first pale tints of morn—
So pure, rose-clear, and fresh and chill !
Some ground-pine sprigs her brow adorn,
The earthly rootlets tangled clinging.
Over tufts of moss which dead things made,
Under vital twigs which danced or swayed,
Along she floats, and slightly singing :

' Dies, all dies !
The grass it dies, but in vernal rain
Up it springs, and it lives again ;
Over and over, again and again,
It lives, it dies, and it lives again,
Who sighs that all dies ?
Summer and winter, and pleasure and pain,
And everything everywhere in God's reign,
They end, and anon they begin again :
Wane and wax, wax and wane :
Over and over and over amain,
End, ever end, and begin again—
End, ever end, and forever and ever begin again ! '

She ceased, and nearer slid, and hung
In dewy guise ; then softlier sung :

'Since light and shade are equal set,
And all revolves, nor more ye know;
Ah, why should tears the pale cheek fret
For aught that waneth here below.
Let go, let go!'

With that, her warm lips thrilled me through,
She kissed me, while her chaplet cold
Its rootlets brushed against my brow,
With all their humid clinging mould.
She vanished, leaving fragrant breath
And warmth and chill of wedded life and death.